# The Patrick Smith Family of Ohio County, Virginia, and Monroe County, Ohio

*by*
*Alvy Ray Smith, FASG*

**This is a hyperlinked text file.**
**It looks like a book but acts like a webpage:**

The top line of the title page is linked to the table of contents.
Each line in the table of contents is linked to its sketch.
The person atop a sketch is linked to its respective child line.
A child with a + sign is linked to its respective parent sketch.
Each line in the table of illustrations is linked to its picture.
Each footnote superscript is linked to its footnote.

The cursor changes to a pointing finger above a link. Then click.

©2025–2026 Alvy Ray Smith v12Nov26 11/12/2026

Copyright ©2025–2026 by Alvy Ray Smith

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, or any information storage or retrieval system, without permission in writing from the copyright holder, except for the inclusion of brief quotations in a review.



Published by
ARS LONGA
publications imprint of
Alvy Ray Smith, PhD, FASG
Berkeley CA
<alvyray.com>

**Bibliographic Reference:**
Alvy Ray Smith, FASG. *The Patrick Smith Family of Ohio County, Virginia, and Monroe County, Ohio*. Berkeley: Ars Longa, 2026. Please also cite the version number that appears on the title page.

Text in red is unsubstantiated at this printing, or claimed but not supported by proof, or is a question I am asking for possible future answer, or is in some other way to be considered temporary. An advantage of electronic publishing is that I can continue to improve and update the text while the mass of valid information is made available now. It is important therefore that citations mention the version number, that red items not be cited, and that the color be preserved.

# TABLE OF CONTENTS


TABLE OF ILLUSTRATIONS ..... vi
PICTURE CREDITS ..... vii
ACKNOWLEDGMENTS ..... viii
PREFACE ..... ix
THE DNA EVIDENCE ..... xi

Preliminaries ..... 1
- Geography ..... 1
- Church Records ..... 3

First Generation ..... 5
- 1. PATRICK SMITH ..... 5
  - The 28 Mar. 1821 Heirs Agreement ..... 7
  - The 23 Mar. 1832 Land Partition ..... 9

Second Generation ..... 13
- 2. MARY SMITH (*PATRICK*[1]) ..... 13
- 3. JAMES SMITH ..... 15
- 4. ROBERT SMITH ..... 20
- 5. THOMAS SMITH ..... 25
- 6. RACHEL SMITH ..... 27
- 8. ANN SMITH ..... 28

Third Generation ..... 31
- 9. JAMES MARSHALL (*MARY*[2]) ..... 31
- 12. JAMES SMITH (*JAMES*[2]) ..... 33
- 16. THOMAS SMITH (*ROBERT*[2]) ..... 35
  - How Many Wives Were There? ..... 36
- 17. WILLIAM SMITH ..... 41
- 18. HANNAH GORDON (*RACHEL*[2]) ..... 45
- 19. MARY MARTIN (*ANN*[2]) ..... 47

Fourth Generation ..... 51
- 28. SARAH JANE SMITH (*JAMES*[3]) ..... 51
- 31. MARGARET E. SMITH (*THOMAS*[3]) ..... 54
- 35. PLOMA SMITH ..... 55

36. Peter Smith ..... 58
37. Thomas John Smith ..... 60
38. William Henry Smith ..... 63
39. Sarah E. Smith (*William*[3]) ..... 66
47. Lewis Smith ..... 70
Fifth Generation ..... 72
80. Simpson Smith (*Peter*[4]) ..... 72
83. Effa Eva Smith ..... 74
89. Rena M. Smith (*Thomas John*[4]) ..... 76
91. Clyde Hershal Smith (*William Henry*[4]) ..... 79
93. Harry Otis Smith ..... 81
Sixth Generation ..... 83
110. Ada Marie Montgomery (*Effa Eva*[5]) ..... 83
114. Irene Wilma Bass (*Rena*[5]) ..... 85
119. Robert Earl Bass ..... 88
132. Glenn Foster Smith (*Harry Otis*[5]) ..... 88
133. Virgil Denver Smith ..... 90
134. Clayton Clyde Smith ..... 91
Seventh Generation ..... 94
148. Blaine Otis Smith (*Glenn Foster*[6]) ..... 94
**Appendixes** ..... 95
A. Brief Genealogy of Blaine O. Smith ..... 95
B. Why Robert Smith of Muddy Creek, Pa., Does Not Fit ..... 96
C. Records of the Buchanan Presbyterian Church ..... 98
D. Samuel H. Guthrie and Rebecca G. his wife ..... 104
E. Samuel Arbuthnot and Rachael His Wife ..... 106
F. The 21 Mar. 1821 Heirs Agreement ..... 115
G. The 23 Mar. 1832 Land Partition ..... 118
H. Miscellaneous Records ..... 120
I. The Hervey Family ..... 124
J. Turkey Run Grants ..... 130
Bibliography ..... 133
Name Index ..... 134

ILLUSTRATIONS .....I

©2025 Alvy Ray Smith

# Table of Illustrations

Figure 1. Current terminus of the Smith SNP chain (1 June 2025) ..... I
Figure 2. Buchanan Presbyterian Church Cemetery ..... II
Figure 3. William[3] Smith family from *History of Monroe Co., Ohio*—error-ridden ..... III
Figure 4. Sarah E.[4] Smith, wife of Simon A. Rose, *History of Monroe Co., Ohio* ..... IV
Figure 5. Section 18 Township 5 Range 6, Monroe Co., Ohio ..... V
Figure 6. Thomas[3] Smith gravestone, Monroe Co., Ohio ..... VI
Figure 7. Elizabeth, wife of Robert[2] Smith, gravestone, Monroe Co., Ohio ..... VII
Figure 8. Salley[4] Smith, daughter of Thomas[3] Smith, gravestone, Monroe Co., Ohio ..... VIII
Figure 9. Turkey Run tracts from Ohio Co., Va., Survey Book, Vol. 2. Top line is the [West] Virginia/Pennsylvania border. East is up. ..... IX
Figure 10. Ohio Co., [W.]Va., showing the approximate locations of four tracts from Survey Book, Vol. 2. ..... IX

# Picture Credits

Figure 1. From FamilyTreeDNA.com.

Figure 2. From *Buchanan Presbyterian Church Cemetery*, <https://freepages.rootsweb.com/~harringtonfamilies/history/Buchanan-Map.htm>, provided by Richard Harrington.

Figure 3. From *History of Monroe County, Ohio* (Chicago: H. H. Hardesty & Co., 1882), FHL 928565, DGS 7942488, 29, image 49 of 52.

Figure 4. From *History of Monroe County, Ohio* (Chicago: H. H. Hardesty & Co., 1882), FHL 928565, DGS 7942488, 4, image 24 of 52.

Figure 5. Created by me in Microsoft PhotoDraw, 9 June 2025.

Figure 6. From *Find a Grave*, no. 35710672, gravestone photo, by Penny Pennington.

Figure 9. Ohio Co., Va., Survey Books, 1786–1797, 2:82–83, image 406 of 639, FHL 857516, DGS 7895267.

Figure 10. Created by the author with Microsoft PhotoDraw, utilizing map data from Google Map, and tract descriptions from Ohio Co., Va., Survey Book Vol. 2.

# Acknowledgments

**Family member or researcher—**Robert Barris.

# Preface

[This preface is borrowed from another Smith book by me, down to the paragraph labeled "New Part of the Preface."]

The book formerly titled The Jesse Richard Smith Family of Texas and New Mexico, and the Associated Families of Elijah P. Gorman and John Malone Harrison, 1774–2011: Including his ancestors, James M. Smith and William Berry Smith, who both fought at San Jacinto got too large. On 30 Jan. 2013 I severed that book into three volumes, one for each distinct surname in the title. At that time I changed the title of the Smith family volume to reflect the broader coverage it has taken on since I originally began working on it over a decade ago. Jesse Richard Smith, my direct ancestor and Texian,[1] was son of James M. Smith. Via DNA research I was able to push back Jesse's family one generation, to James M. Smith, and hence also to Jesse's uncle, William Berry Smith. So the original book has given rise to these three:

*A Texian-New Mexican Smith Family, c1770–2017: Brothers William Berry Smith and James M. Smith, who fought at San Jacinto, and their families, and their brother Joel N. Smith, who founded the Cocke County, Tennessee branch.*

*The Elijah P. Gorman Family, 1774–1993.*

*The John Malone Harrison Family, 1774–2010.*

On 14 July 2018 I severed the *Texian-New Mexican Smiths* book again into three new books. The reason was that that the book had grown too large to

1. Texian, as distinct from Texan, denotes a citizen of the Republic of Texas, 1836–1846. The same person was generally first a Mexican (before 1836), then a Texian (1836–1846), then an American, specifically a Texan, after 1846, without ever moving. Texan came into use in the 1850s. Texian thus refers to a Republic of Texas heritage. At the infamous battle of the Alamo on 23 Feb.–6 Mar. 1836, Gen. Santa Anna (and 11 times President of Mexico) and his Mexican troops defeated the Texian defenders, killing them all. The Republic of Texas had been declared on 2 Mar. 1836. The Alamo defeat was quickly followed by the famous (20-minute) revenge battle at San Jacinto on 21 Apr. 1836 in which Santa Anna was defeated, captured, and held for ransom, thus leading to recognition of the Republic. Anyone who fought at San Jacinto was rewarded with a "league and labor" of land (4,605 acres) in what is now called, of course, Texas.

use effectively in *Word*. It had reached over 810 pages. *Word* could still handle it but had slowed way down.

The book at that time carried two speculative lines that DNA showed might be promising lines. I have elected to separate out those two lines into two new books:

*The Alexander Smith Family of Hawkins County, Tennessee*

*The Randolph Smith Family*

And I've renamed the original Texian-New Mexican etc. book:

*The Alexander Smith Family of Buncombe County, North Carolina*

**New part of the Preface:**

So that was the state of my small Smith world until 1 June 2025 when I learned from FamilyTreeDNA.com and via emails from Robert Barris that I probably had yet another Smith kinsman. The purpose of this book is to record as carefully as I can the genealogy of this new cousin. The goal is to find a connection between his Smith family and those listed above. The DNA evidence suggests strongly that there is a connection somewhere.

The next section, The DNA Evidence, helps explain what this new book is about.

# The DNA Evidence

[This section is borrowed from another Smith book by me, down to the paragraph labeled "New part of DNA Evidence for this book."]

The Smith males with matching, or almost matching, DNA genetic signatures are as follows, with their descendency lists and genetic signatures on 67 markers, where available. The descents from the Alexander[1] (of Buncombe Co., N.C.) shown are proved in my book *The Alexander Smith Family of Buncombe Co., N.C.* (blue markers are those that do not match):[2]

Michael Curtis[7] Smith (*Curtis Arthur*[6], *Arthur Milam*[5], *John Milam*[4], *John Alexander*[3], *William Berry*[2], *Alexander*[1]):
mwnjknllmmmCpijkkypsCopqqkkswpoqqKLllkiophjjhjjlvwpjllphlvtmlkmkkml

Alvy Ray[7] Smith III (*Alvy Ray*[6], *Alvy Ray*[5], *Benjamin Benton*[4], *Jesse Richard*[3], *James* M.[2], *Alexander*[1]):
mwnjknllmmmCpijkkypsCopqqkkswpoqqLLllkiophjjhjjlwwpjllphlvtmlkmkkml

Craig Alan[7] Smith (*Hubert Jess*[6], *John Leland*[5], *John H.*[4], *Jesse Richard*[3], *James M.*[2], *Alexander*[1]):
mwnjknllmmmCpijkkypsCopqqkkswpoqqKLllkioqhjjhjjlwwpjllphlvtmlkmkkml

Timothy Michael[8] Smith (*Roger A.*[7], *Robert Deward*[6], *Otha*[5], *Lewis Wilson*[4], *James Colbert*[3], *Joel N.*[2], *Alexander*[1]):
mwnjknllmmmCpijkkypsCopqqkkswpoqqKLllkiophjjhjjlwwpjllphlvtmlkmkkml

There is a technique for taking these four genetic signatures and deriving from them what must have been the genetic signature of that Alexander[1]. It is the parsimonious rule of thumb that it's more likely for one change per marker than two (and to change in the same direction yet). Details may be found in the reference in this footnote.[3]

---

2. Using the space-saving code for repeat counts: a = 1, . . . , z = 26, A = 27, . . . , Z = 52, and the ordering established by the testing company FamilyTreeDNA. The formal name for what I call a genetic signature is a *haplotype*, but I find that people confuse haplotype and haplogroup, neither of which is intuitively named. A *haplogroup* is a major subdivision of the human family. Every Smith male in this book belongs to haplogroup R1b, which consists of western European males from over the last 20,000 years or so.

3. I should add "with high probability" because that is always implied in DNA results. For technical

The parsimonious rule yields the following as the likely genetic signature for that Alexander[1]. The three blue markers are resolved to K, p, and w.

mwnjknllmmmCpijkkypsCopqqkkswpoqqKLllkiophjjhjjlwwpjllphlvtmlkmkkml

We call this the **Texian Smith Modal Signature**. As of 8 Jan. 2017, this has been extended to 111 markers by these 44 markers:

JoiolzzslkmljilljkkElmxojjwosnxploylwrinqilk

Let's now look at two other signatures, where the red markers differ from the Texian Smith Modal Signature. No known paper-trail connections exist proving these two gentlemen are part of the Smith clan of *The Alexander Smith Family of Buncombe Co., N.C.*:

William Barton[6] Smith (*Roy Finnell*[5], *George Russell*[4], *George Washington*[3], *George Washington*[2], *Alexander*[1]):
mwnjknllnmmCpijkkypsCopqqkkswooqqLMllkiophjjhjjlwwpjllphlvtmlkmkkml

Ricky Dean[7] Smith (*Vaughn Verlyn*[6], *Fred Noble*[5], *William Scott*[4], *William*[3], *Randolph*[2], *[KYpatriarch]*[1]):
mwnjknllmmmCpijkkxpsCopqqkkswooqqLMllkiophjjhjjlwwpjllphlvtmlkmkkml

The descent of William Barton (Bart) from (a different) Alexander[1] appears in the book, *The Alexander Smith Family of Hawkins County* It is important to note that it is a proved fact that ***Alexander[1] of Hawkins Co., Tenn., is distinct from Alexander[1] of Buncombe Co., N.C.***, at about the same time. Only 50–60 miles separate the two, but they are different men.

**New part of DNA Evidence for this book:**

A new 111-marker genetic signature has been announced by the testing company FamilyTreeDNA.com (FTDNA) for "AB" Smith. Here are his first 67 markers, where the red markers differ from the Texian Smith Modal Signature:

---

details, see Alvy Ray Smith, "The Probable Genetic Signature of Thomas[1] Riggs, Immigrant to Gloucester, Massachusetts, by 1658," *New England Historical Genealogical Register* 164 (2010):85–94.

## THE DNA EVIDENCE

Blaine Otis[7] Smith (*Glenn Foster*[6], *Harry Otis*[5], *William Henry*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]):

mwnkknlllmmCpijkkypsCopqqjkswpoqqKLlmkiophjjhjjlvwpjllohlvtmlkmkkml

So the signature for Blaine differs from the Texian Smith Modal Signature by distance 6 on 67 markers which is quite large but not out of reason. Here are Blaine's other 44 markers, completing the 111-marker set:

JoiolzzslkmljimljkkElmxojjvosnxploylwrinqikk

Blaine's 111-marker result shows him even a further distance 3 from the Texian Smith Modal Signature on the additional markers. Off by 9 on 111 is a large distance—*but see the SNP argument below*. The large distance suggests that the MRCA of Blaine and the first four Smiths above might have occurred several generations earlier than either Alexander[1].

**Now we turn to a different kind of genetic argument**. We've been discussing a type of genetic analysis based on STR mutations. An STR = Short Tandem Repeat is a short sequence of DNA that gets repeated again and again. Without going into too much detail, the genetic signatures discussed above are essentially a list of the number of repeats of each STR on a Y chromosome. STRs mutate (their repeat counts vary) fairly rapidly in terms of the very slow clock of evolution. Seven generations is an eyeblink on the evolutionary clock. Yet we have seen that we Smith boys have a few STR mutations in that time period.

Another genetic technique is based on the SNP (pronounced "snip"), or Single Nucleotide Polymorphism. This is a single-letter mutation of great rarity. The whole human race is divided into subfamilies determined by the occasional SNP mutation. We Smith boys *must* share a common list of SNPs. The deepest SNP—the most recent one timewise—is the one that shows the most kinship. A deep one is called R- BY38534. I have it and so do Michael Curtis and William Barton.

The encouraging news is that Blaine also carries SNP BY38534. What this means is that the chain of rare mutations on my Y chromosome match one for one those on Blaine's Y chromosome, down to a deep level—even

though his genetic signature departs by distance 9 from the Texian Smith Modal Signature. (Mine, by the way, differs by distance 1 on 111 markers.)

There's even a deeper SNP, called R-BY38540. So it's shared by an even smaller set of humans. Michael Curtis, William Bart, and I (Alvy) share this deeper SNP, but Blaine does not. Then there's an even deeper SNP called R-BY72866. Michael Curtis and I share it, but not William Bart or Blaine. See Figure 1.

Let me express this kind of match another way. Michael Curtis and I both match for every SNP that is now known for our general branch of the human race, known as the R1b haplogroup, or western European males. All of this group share the SNP called R-M343. The next SNP, called R-P25, in the chain divides the vast R1b clan of human males into two parts. Half (say, we can only be approximate) of the western European males have SNP R-P25, and half do not. We Smith boys (Michael, Bart, Blaine, and I) are all in the half that has it. Then the next SNP in the chain is called R-P297, which divides our half into half again (or the original group into quarters).[4] We Smith boys are all in the subgroup with that SNP. And so forth. Each SNP in the chain further subdivides the western European males. The 16th SNP in the chain is R-BY38534. The 16th SNP subdivides the original group of all western European males into a group roughly 1/65536th the size of the original group (65536 is 2 raised to the 16th power). After all this subdividing, Blaine and I (and all the Smith boys) still fall into the same bucket.

There are 4.14 billion males on earth today. Suppose there are 30 major clans, not an unreasonable assumption. Western European males form just one of those clans. That means that approximately 138 million males alive today are western European males. Divide this by 65536 to get about 2,100 males who share the chain of SNPs that ends with the one called R-BY38534. Are there as many as 2,100 Smiths (our Smiths, not those others) in the world today? Probably yes.

4. Since this is a rough argument only, I'm assuming that for every SNP on one branch there is also one on the other branch or branches. Although probably true, the corresponding SNPs on other branches would be different from the SNP on our branch and almost assuredly would have happened at a different time.

## The DNA Evidence

So again, after all this subdividing—through 16 successive SNPs—Blaine and I (and all the Smith boys) fall into the same bucket.[5]

I have now been tested for two SNPs deeper than R-BY38534. It's called R-BY72866. So far as we know currently, Smith is the only surname that shares this SNP chain of 18 successive SNPs. Michael Curtis Smith shares R-BY72866. Those two additional SNPs narrowed our subgroup down to an estimated size of about 500. That might just actually be all the living Smiths of my family in the world today.

But Blaine does NOT share R-BY72866. This means that our two Smith families diverged somewhere along the line. Similarly, William Bart Smith is not in my precise Smith family. He and I share one deeper SNP but not two. Figure 1 shows this situation. Another way to say this is that Alvy, Michael, Bart, and Blaine were all in the same Smith family until fairly recently (on the order of one millennium or two). Note the timeline along the top of Figure 1. In roughly the year 1000 we were in the same family, then sometime in the last millennium three of us broke away genetically, then sometime in the last century or two, Michael and I (our line) broke away again. What this means for our exercise here is that I can probably find, via a paper trail, my connection to Michael (in fact, I have), but not to Blaine, or Bart.

5. We can look forward to a time when a YDNA test will result in a surname. That is, the SNP chain will be known right down to modern times. I've already met one man who knows his SNP chain all the way down the evolutionary tree to himself. But we are not quite there yet, in general.

# PRELIMINARIES

Smith is a difficult surname to research—especially with names like Bob, Jim, Bill, Mary, and Elizabeth Smith. I gather here (and in appendix H) many facts about Smiths in Monroe Co., Ohio, before trying to sort them into separate families and deciding if they are "our" Smiths—that is, ancestors of Blaine O. Smith. See appendix A. The important starting point is that "our" branch of Smiths was definitely located in Monroe Co., Ohio, for multiple generations. That in itself is a gigantic help.

## Geography

There are at least three geographies that figure in this book: Monroe Co, Ohio; Ohio Co., Va.; and York Co., Pa. I argue (appendix B) that the the last locale, York Co., does not figure in this genealogy, but it is important to know where it is for the argument.

**Monroe Co., Ohio**, lies on the Ohio River, which separates it from what is now Ohio Co., W.Va. (see next locale). This part of Ohio Co. is narrow and thus separates Monroe Co. from western Pennsylvania by only about 25 miles. Belmont Co., Ohio, abuts Monroe Co. on its north. Washington Co. and Greene Co., Pa., are the nearest Pennsylvania counties. Monroe Co. was created in 1813 and organized in 1815 (*Wikipedia*).

It is the villages and townships in the northern part of Monroe Co. that seem to figure most highly in the Smith records there, for "our" Smiths, that is. Malaga, Jerusalem, Beallsville, and Ozark, are all small communites in the northern part of Monroe Co., Ohio, just north of Woodsfield (the county seat) and Lewisville, and just south of Belmont Co., Ohio. These communites lie in the following townships: Malaga and Sunsbury (abutting Belmont Co.) and in Summit, Center, and Adams township just south of them. Woodsfield lies in Center Twp., Lewisville in Summit Twp., Malaga in Malaga Twp., and Beallsville in Sunsbury Twp.

**Ohio Co., Va.** now lies in the northern panhandle of West Virginia, bordering Belmont Co., Ohio, on its west and Washington Co., Pa., on its east.

It was formed in 1776 from the District of West Augusta, Va., and originally included parts of Washington Co. and Greene Co., Pa. West Virginia split from Virginia in 1863.

**Turkey Run region of Ohio Co., Va**. We are particularly interested in the Turkey Run region. Turkey Run is a branch of Big Wheeling Creek in what is now Marshall Co., W.Va., formerly part of Ohio Co., Va., which abuts Monroe Co., Ohio, along the Ohio River. The crow-flight distance from Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, to the junction of Turkey Run with Big Wheeling Creek is about 30 miles. This is the southwestern extent of the Turkey Run area. The northeastern extent is about 36 miles from Woodsfield. That is, the move from [West] Virginia to Ohio was not a big one. Abutting the Turkey Run region of [West] Virginia in the other direction is Washington Co., Pa., or, just south of it, Greene Co., Pa.

**York Co., Pa.**, lies just west of the Susquehanna River in eastern Pennsylvania and abuts the state of Maryland on its south. Harrisburg, Pa., is just north of York Co. Philadelphia, Pa., lies about 60 miles east of its eastern border—in particular, from the place where Muddy Creek enters the Susquehanna. The same point lies about 240 miles east of Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, and about 200 miles east of Pennsylvania's western border.

**Muddy Creek region of York Co, Pa.** A received genealogy (appendix A) suggests that the Smiths came from Muddy Creek near Peach Bottom, York Co., Pa. *Wikipedia* tells us that the original town of Peach Bottom was located in York Co, approximately where the Peach Bottom Atomic Power Station is now located on the western bank of the Susquehanna. Muddy Creek meanders through York Co., Pa., and enters the Susquehanna about 6 miles from the Maryland border along the river's western bank, or about 3 miles from the Peach Bottom Atomic Power Station. Muddy Creek itself drains a large part of southern York Co.

Peach Bottom Twp., York Co., Pa., is defined on the east by the Susquehanna River and on the north by Muddy Creek. Lower Chanceford Twp., York Co., Pa., abuts Peach Bottom Twp., and has a southeastern border defined by Muddy Creek and a western border also defined by Muddy Creek.

## Church Records

**AN IMPORTANT DEED:** On 29 Jan. 1835, William "Buckhannan" and Mary Ann his wife, of Monroe Co., Ohio, sold for five [*blank space*], to **Robert Smith, William Pickens, and James Kenady, Trustees of the Woodsfield Presbyterian Congregation** (and their successors), a tract of land of 0.87 acres upon which to build a meeting house and burying ground for the congregation. Acknowledged the same day.[6] See Figure 2 for a plot of the graveyard of what is now known as the Buchanan Presbyterian Church—and also a listing of the grave inscriptions there that involve a Smith or Smyth.

I believe that Robert[2] Smith of this book is the Trustee Robert Smith mentioned above and the Elder Robert Smith, with wife Elizabeth, listed as members 4 and 5 in Table 1 below.

*Records of The Woodsfield Church* opens on p. 1 with this notation:[7]

> [14 June 1835] Session met and constituted with prayer. Members present Robert Smyth Samuel Gray & Rev Salmon Cowles moderator . . .

On the same page, Robert Smith [var. Smyth] is mentioned in two other session minutes, for 25 Oct. and 16 Dec. He is mentioned on every page in almost every session. Of particular note is the mention of Nancy Smyth, received to the communion of the church on 17 Nov. 1836, with R. Smyth present. Similarly, Eliza Smyth was received on 2 Dec. 1837, with R. Smyth present. On 17 Nov. 1838 John Smyth and Mahala Smyth were received, with Robert Smyth present. For full details, see appendix C.

The first page of the "List of Members" of the Buchanan Presbyterian Church (Table 1):[8]

---

6. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds, 1840–1842, A:307–308, images 168–169 of 268, FHL 931429, DGS 4022310 (↗). Robert is referred to as R Sith [*sic*] and Robert Smith in this document, never Smyth.

7. *U.S., Presbyterian Church Records, 1701–1970*, Buchanan Presbyterian Church, Lewisville, Ohio, Baptisms, Births, Deaths, 1834–1889, handwritten, images 1–114 of 114 at <Ancestry.com>. Page 1 is image 7 of 114. The cover (image 1 of 114) of this register bears the title, *Record of Buchanan Ch Presby of S^t Clairsville*. This register is recorded just before the one in the next note (same filmstrip) at <Ancestry.com>.

8. *U.S., Presbyterian Church Records, 1701–1970*, Buchanan Presbyterian Church, Lewisville, Ohio,

| No. | Names. | Admitted. | Dismissed. | Remarks. | Death. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1. | Robert Smyth. Elder. | | To Iowa | | + | |
| 2. | Mary Smyth. | | | | + | |
| 4. | Robert Smith. Elder. | | | | + | |
| 5. | Elizabeth Smith. | | | | May 24, 1849 | |
| 12. | William Pickens. | | | | + | |
| 13. | Rebecca Pickens. | | | | , 1883. | |
| 16. | William Buchanan. | | | From whom the Church received its name | + | |
| 17. | Mary Buchanan. | | | | + | |
| 26. | James Kennedy. | June 14, 1835. | | | | |
| 27. | Mary Kennedy. | Mar. 26, 1836. | | | + | |

I believe it is safe to assume that each of these couples is a married couple.

On 12 Jan. 1843, **Peter Yoho and Robert Smith [var. Smyth]**, in their roles as **trustees of Monroe Co., Ohio, school land**, signed two agreements, each for a 7-year term, with, respectively, Henry Yoho and Thomas Moorhead for designated uses of, respectively, W½NW S16 T5 R6, 80 acres, and E½NW S16 T5 R6, 80 acres.[9] This agreement is signed Robert Smyth, who was probably therefore not the Robert[2] Smith of this book, but rather the "other" Robert Smyth in Table 1.

1835–1970, List of Members, handwritten, 147–148, images 166–167 of 212 at <Ancestry.com> (→). Source citation provided by <Ancestry.com>, "Presbyterian Historical Society; Philadelphia, PA, USA; US, Presbyterian Church Records, 1701–1907; Book Title: Minutes and Records 1835–1955; Accession Number: Vault Bx 9211 .o33793 B81 V.2." I believe that the + sign means that the person was buried in the Buchanan Church graveyard. However, the first item seems to contradict that theory, unless Robert Smyth's body was returned from Iowa to Ohio.

9. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds, 1842–1843, 3:517–518, images 312–313 of 999, FHL 931433, DGS 4022314 (↗).

## THE PATRICK SMITH FAMILY

## FIRST GENERATION

**1. PATRICK**[1] **SMITH** was born say 1750 (assuming his first child was born say 1771), and died before the 28 Mar. 1821 Heirs Agreement (see below) where his plantation in Ohio Co, Va., was partitioned among his seven heirs. He married say 1770, using the same first-child argument, **MARGARET —**, who died after the 28 Mar. 1821 Heirs Agreement (and after a 24 Apr. 1821 deed), and before the 23 Mar. 1832 Land Partition. They had seven children, according to the 28 Mar. 1821 Heirs Agreement.

In 1810 "Patrie?" Smith, over 45 [born before 1765] resided in Elizabeth Twp., Ohio Co., Va. (00002, 10001), with a woman over 45, another man over 45, and one child under 10. Nearby were listed James Smith, 26–45 (0001,0001), and Robert Smith, 26–45 (3001,1001). So both were born 1765–1784. This suggests that Robert was older (had more children—however, subsequent research does not seem to support this observation) than James, both were married by 1810, and both were sons of "Patrie?." On the next page was listed Samuel "Arbuthnott," over 45, and his family.[10] An "Heirs Agreement" to follow establishes that Robert and James were brothers, both sons of Patrick Smith.

In 1811, Ohio Co., Va., the following taxpayers were listed together in this order: Robert Smith t run, William Smith tr, **Patrick Smith** tr.[11] The various emendations "t run" and "tr" stand for, I believe, Turkey Run, supported by the following records.

In 1815, Ohio Co., Va., the following taxpayers were listed together in this order: Robert Smith **TR**, **Patrick Smith** TR, James Smith TR.[12] In 1816, Patrick Smith was dropped from the taxpayer list but Robert Smith T.R. and James Smith T.R. (and Rebecca Shepherd T. R.) were listed in that order.[13] The TR or T.R. stands for, I believe, Turkey Run, supported by the following deed.

---

10. U.S census, 1810, Elizabeth Twp., Ohio Co., Va., r. 70, p. 1061.

11. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1811, 12, image 695 of 757, FHL 1870185, DGS 7856156 (↗).

12. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1815, 32, image 47 of 719, FHL 1870186, DGS 7856157 (↗). Charles Shanon TR was also listed with them.

13. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1816, 33, image 74 of 719, FHL 1870186, DGS

Placeholder. William[3] Shepherd (*David*[2], *Thomas*[1]) born c1753, Mecklenburg, Va., killed in the siege of Fort Henry (Wheeling), Va. 1 Sept. 1777; married about 1776 Rebecca McCullough. She might be the Rebecca Shepherd mentioned just above.[14]

On 6 July 1818, **Robert Smith and Elizabeth his wife** and **James Smith and Catharine his wife**, of Ohio Co., Va., sold for $350, to James Chambers, of Pennsylvania, a certain tract "on the waters of **Turkey run**," containing 58 acres 80 perches [58.5 acres] on which Jonas Weaks now lives. The conveyance of the land had been acknowledged in court Dec. Term 1817, but that deed was lost, hence this newly executed deed. The land description mentions boundary properties owned by Thomas "Buckannon" and James Smith.[15]

On 8 July 1818 **Robert Smith and Elizabeth his wife**, of Ohio Co., Va., sold for $105, to **James Smith**, of the same place, a tract of 52.5 acres on which James now lives, "on the waters of **turkey run**." The conveyance of the land had been acknowledged in court Dec. Term 1817, but that deed was lost, hence this newly executed deed. The land description mentions boundary properties owned by Charles McCarahan, James Chambers, and Thomas "Buchannon."[16]

In 1819 in Ohio Co., Va., the following taxpayers were listed together in this order: Thomas Smith, Patrick Smith, James Smith, James Steward, and John Smith (T Run).[17] The "**T Run**" surely stands for Turkey Run. We shall see that in 1822 a James "Stewart," assignee of Joseph Montgomery, of Ohio Co., Va., was granted 160 acres or so in Monroe Co., Ohio, abutting land granted there to Robert Smith in 1822 and 1828 [see the Robert[2] Smith sketch].

---

7856157 (↗).

14. Smyth, *Part II, The Shepherd Genealogy* (note 21), 191. Forward reference.

15. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1816–1819, 9:239, image 157 of 608, FHL 855591, DGS 8294342 (↗). Acknowledged July Term 1818.

16. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1816–1819, 9:255, image 165 of 608, FHL 855591, DGS 8294342 (↗).

17. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1819, 25, image 175 of 719, FHL 1870186, DGS 7856157 (↗).

## THE PATRICK SMITH FAMILY

### The 28 Mar. 1821 Heirs Agreement

[See appendix F for complete transcription.]

**HEIRS AGREEMENT**: On 28 Mar. 1821, "**Mary Marshall Elias [*alias?*] Smith James Smith Robert Smith Thomas Smith Rachael Gardon Hannah Smith Anne Martin and Margret Smith widdow of Patrick Smith deceased, Heirs of the said Patrick deceased"** reached an agreement that (1) "our Mother Margaret Smith...shall have the whole use & occupancy of all the estate...both real and personal for and during her natural lifetime; (2) the other heirs shall equally share the burden of debts against the estate; (3) upon Margaret's death, the estate is to be equally divided among the heirs; (4) Thomas shall live with Margaret and farm the land and render a third of the annual crop to Margaret . . . Witnesses Thomas "Buchannon," James Chambers, and Thomas John. Signed by Margaret [her mark] Smith, Mary "Marshal," James Smith, Robert Smith, Thomas Smith, Rachel Gordon, Hannah Smith, and Ann Martin.[18]

Note that this agreement does not specify where the parties resided, except Thomas and Margaret at the home plantation in Ohio Co., Va., where the document was recorded. It was proved in court the April Term 1821.

Notably, Elias Smith did not sign. Since there is no evidence of an actual heir named Elias—in particular, he did not sign the agreement—and since the source here is a typescript transcription of the original document, the wording "Mary Marshall Elias Smith" was probably "Mary Marshall alias Smith" in the original and was mistranscribed. Note that, not counting the widow, there were seven heirs who signed, and this is consistent with the subsequent 1832 Land Partition which divides the estate lands into seven parts.

On 24 Apr. 1821 (about a month after the Heirs Agreement was signed), Samuel Buchanan and Mary his wife, of Ohio Co., Va., sold for $228, to **Margaret Smith**, of the same place, a tract of 152 acres in the same place adjoining lands of William Templeton, **Samuel Martin**, James Chambers, and **Joseph Montgomery**, **being part of a larger tract (1,000**

18. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1819–1820, 10:480–481, image 520 of 608, FHL 855591, DGS 8294342 (↗).

**acres) granted by Virginia to Samuel "Buchannon" on 8 Aug. 1793**.[19] Samuel Martin is shown here to be husband of Ann[2] Smith. Recall that Joseph Montgomery would assign a grant in Monroe Co., Ohio, in 1822, to James Stewart, neighboring Robert Smith there [see Figure 5 and Robert[2] Smith sketch].

Placeholder. The genealogy of the Shepherd family has Mary Shepherd, born about 1752, died Brooke Co., Va., married (1) John Feay. They emigrated to the vicinity of Wheeling Creek about 1780. In 1787 they were living on Wheeling Creek where their land bordered that of her brothers, David and William Shepherd. She married (2), [probably 26 Feb. 1795, Ohio Co., Va.[20]], Samuel Buchanan. Mary, David, and William were children of Thomas Shepherd and Elizabeth Van Metre.[21] So references below to Mary, wife of Samuel Buchanan, probably refer to Mary (Shepherd) (Feay) Buchanan.

Placeholder. The Shepherd Family genealogy lists the following among the records of Abraham Shepherd, another brother of Mary:

> 1787, Dec. 20. Record of survey of 1,000 acres of land on **Turkey Run**, Ohio Co., Va., and for 700 acres granted 5 April, 1783, on Gillespy's and **Turkey Run** (Survey Bk., No. 2, pp. 81–83, Wheeling).[22] [See Figure 10.]

---

19. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1819–1820, 10:496–497, image 528 of 608, FHL 855591, DGS 8294342 (↗). Acknowledged May Term 1821.

20. She was probably the Mary "Fay" who married a Samuel "Buckhanon" on 26 Feb. 1795, Ohio Co., Va. [Ohio Co., Va., Marriages, 1790–1827, 1:50, image 59 of 768, FHL 863796, DGS 4230086 (↗)].

21. Samuel Gordon Smyth, *A Genealogy of the Duke–Shepherd–Van Metre Family* (Lancaster, Pa.:1909), available at <archive.org>. particularly, *Part II, The Shepherd Genealogy*, 141–254. Of special interest are: Thomas Shepherd Sr.'s will 150–153; the will of Moses Shepherd, 187; descendants of David Shepherd, 191; descendants of William Shepherd, 216; and descendants of Mary Shepherd, 234–235.

22. Smyth, *Part II, The Shepherd Genealogy* (note 21), 244. These surveys are recorded on successive pages of Ohio Co., Va., Survey Books, 1786–1797, 2:82–83, image 406 of 639, FHL 857516, DGS 7895267 (↗). These tracts abut one another east to west, and share a border described as the "Meredian line Betwe[e]n Virginia & Pensylvania." Thus these plots are drawn with north to the left and east up. The right of the two plots is north of the left one. It contains the spot where Turkey Run intersects the Pennsylvania border.

Placeholder. On 4 May 1801 Samuel Buchanan and Mary his wife, of Ohio Co., Va., sold for $300, to Charles "Mckellihan," of the same place, a tract of 200 acres in the same place "lying on **turky run** a branch of big Wheeling creek" **being part of a larger tract (1,000 acres) granted to Samuel "Buchannon" on 8 Aug. 1793, adjoining lands of James and Robert Smith.**[23]

Placeholder. On 5 Oct. 1815 William Montgomery, of Ohio Co., Va., sold for $293.33 (plus 1/3 cent), to Alexander Love of the same place, a tract of 73.33 acres in the same place "on the waters of **Turkey run**," it being one third of a tract of 220 acres "on **Turkey run** purchased of William Montgomery Sen$^{r}$ Dec$^{d}$ from **Moses Shepherd** Esq$^{r}$ & Surveyd to him in September 1811 which tract or one third afs$^{d}$ was bequeathed by will of the afs$^{d}$ William Montgomery Sen$^{r}$ unto the now Grantor William Montgomery Jun$^{r}$ Containing" 73 acres 53 poles "according to a survey of Andrew Woodsun." The land description mentions a "Corner to a part of s$^{d}$ 220 acres sold by **Joseph Montgomery** to Sam$^{l}$ Thompson."[24]

Placeholder. The last mentioned deed is quite similar to the one just preceding, and mentions many of the same conveyances: On 9 Mar. 1815 **Joseph Montgomery** and Mary his wife, of Ohio Co., Va., sold to Samuel Thompson, of the same place, for $220, a tract of 73.33 acres in the same place, the land description mentioning "the Bank of **Turkey run**." Acknowledged 8 May 1815.[25]

### The 23 Mar. 1832 Land Partition

[See appendix F for complete transcription.]

**LAND PARTITION**: On 23 Mar. 1832, "**Robert Smith and Elizabeth his wife, Samuel H. Guthrie and Rebecca G. his wife, Rachael Gordon, Hannah Smith, James Marshall and Sally his wife & Samuel Arbuthnot & Rachael his wife heirs and representatives of Patrick Smith late of Ohio County Virginia deceased,**" sold for $325 and quitclaimed all

23. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1797–1800, 4:500–501, image 547 of 575, FHL 855588, DGS 8135207 (↗). Also the immediately following deed, in which Samuel and Mary sold another 104 acres of the same grant to John Buchannon on the same date for $200.

24. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1814–1816, 8:350, image 475 of 570, FHL 855590, DGS 7896455 (↗).

25. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1814–1816, 8:240, image 420 of 570, FHL 855590, DGS 7896455 (↗).

rights, to **James Smith, of Ohio Co., Va.**, a tract in the same place, containing 152 acres, being the plantation formerly owned by the said Patrick Smith, which descended to the said James Smith and the rest of the heirs of Patrick Smith, James holding 2 of 7 equal undivided parts, the other 5 undivided parts held by the parties of the first part above.[26]

On 23 Mar. 1832, in Monroe Co., Ohio, the deed above was acknowledged by Robert Smith and Elizabeth his wife and Samuel H. Guthrie and Rebecca his wife.

On 26 Mar. 1832, in Belmont Co., Ohio, the deed above was acknowledged by Rachel Gordon and Hannah Smith.

On 2 Apr. 1832, in Ohio Co., Va., the deed above was acknowledged by James Marshall and Sarah his wife and Samuel Arbuthnot and Rachael his wife.[27]

Analysis of the 1832 Land Partition:

- James Smith, Robert Smith, Rachael "Gardon," and Hannah Smith of the 1821 Heirs Agreement are all mentioned by name in the 1832 Land Partition.
- Elias Smith of the Heirs Agreement did not even sign the Heirs Agreement itself, so we ignore him as an heir. His presence in the initial list does not make sense. And there is no sign of his presence in the Land Partition. I believe his name is an error for "alias Smith"—as in "Mary Marshall alias Smith." That is, there was no heir named Elias Smith.
- Mary Marshall of the Heirs Agreement is represented by James Marshall and Sarah his wife in the Land Partition. I am becoming convinced (but not completely) that Samuel Arbuthnot and Rachael his wife also were Mary's heirs—that is, that the maiden name of Rachael Arbuthnot was Rachael Marshall, and that she was sister

26. The actual wording is, "being the same plantation or tract of lands formerly owned by the said Patrick Smith and which descended to the said James Smith and the rest of the Heirs of said Patrick Smith of which Lands we [i.e., the parties of the first part] are entitled to the five equal parts the whole into seven equal parts to be divided." This supports my hypothesis that Elias was not an heir, rather his name was a transcription error for "alias."

27. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1831–1832, 17:158–160, images 96–97 of 574, FHL 855528, DGS 8135209 (↗).

of James Marshall. There have been two different descents offered for Rachel (Marshall) Arbuthnot, one of which is via Mary (Smith) Marshall. The Land Partition could serve as a partial proof that this was the correct descent of Rachel Marshall.

- This leaves Thomas Smith and Anne Martin of the Heirs Agreement presumably represented in the Land Partition, somehow, by "Samuel H. Guthrie and Rebecca G. his wife" and by "Samuel Arbuthnot and Rachael his wife," but we do not know who of the latter represents who of the former, or even if that is the correctly stated problem. See appendix D and appendix E.
- I could find no relationship between "Samuel H. Guthrie and Rebecca G. his wife" and Thomas Smith (or with Anne Martin).
- Similarly, I could find no relationship between "Samuel Arbuthnot and Rachael his wife" with Anne Martin (nor with Thomas Smith). As already mentioned, I currently believe that they are associated with Mary Marshall.
- Anne Martin and Samuel her husband were alive in the vicinity at the 1832 Land Partition, so it is a puzzle why she was not mentioned explicitly. It is as if she had sold her heir's right to one of the two unattached parties. My current hypothesis is that Samuel H. Guthrie and Rebecca G. his wife must, somehow, represent Anne. But Rebecca was almost certainly Rebecca Driggs, so the family connection to the Smiths is a puzzle.
- So perhaps Thomas Smith had similarly sold his heir's right, to the other unattached party. He was not mentioned explicitly in the Land Partition, and I have not been able to determine if he was still alive at the time. My current hypothesis is that he had died and left his share to his brother James (thus giving James a 2/7 share of the total).

Children (in 1821 Heirs Agreement order—with the children's births spaced at 2-year intervals, using Hannah's known birth in 1779 as the fixed point, except for Ann[2]):

\+ 2 i **MARY[2] SMITH**, born say 1771, married **GEORGE MARSHALL**, and had at least one child, the James Marshall in the 1832 Land Partition.

+ 3 ii **JAMES**[2] **SMITH**, born say 1773, Virginia or Pennsylvania, married **CATHARINE —**, and had five children.
+ 4 iii **ROBERT**[2] **SMITH**, born say 1775, married **ELIZABETH —**. ***This is the Blaine Smith line?***
+ 5 iv **THOMAS**[2] **SMITH**, born say 1777.
+ 6 v **RACHEL**[2] **SMITH** (twin), born 25 Aug. 1779, Pennsylvania, married **— GORDON [GORDEN]**, and had at least one child.
7 vi **HANNAH**[2] **SMITH** (twin), born 25 Aug. 1779, died 27 Mar. 1855, and was buried in Centerville Cem., Centerville, Belmont Co., Ohio.[28] She had removed to Belmont Co., Ohio, by 1832, and resided with her sister Rachel in the 1850 census there (q.v.). She probably also resided with Rachel in the 1830 and 1840 censuses there. The 1850 census suggests that Rachel and Hannah were twins—both age 71 that year. It also states that both were born in Pennsylvania.
+ 8 vii **ANN [ANNE]**[2] **SMITH**, born about 1795, Pennsylvania or Virginia, married **SAMUEL MARTIN**. Neither Ann nor her husband, nor a known heir of theirs, was mentioned in the 1832 Land Partition, which is a major puzzle.

    Note that Ann's birth, as supposed here, is about 16 years after Hannah[2]'s birth—a large gap. Patrick and Margaret had children over the estimated time period 1769–1795, corresponding to Patrick's supposed ages 21–47. However, assuming Margaret was slightly younger, this would fit her childbearing years.

28. *Find a Grave*, no. 140087254, gravestone photo, Centerville Cem., Centerville, Belmont Co., Ohio, "Hannah | Smith | born | Aug. 25, 1779 | died | Mar. 27, 1855."

## THE PATRICK SMITH FAMILY

## SECOND GENERATION

**2. MARY**[2] **SMITH** (_1_*Patrick*[1]) was born say 1771 (1760–1770 in the 1830 census), died after the 1821 Heirs Agreement and before the 23 Mar. 1832 Land Partition, presumably in Ohio Co., Va. In fact, Mary must have died before the 15 Oct. 1831 deed (q.v., below) since she was not mentioned in it. She married 17 Feb. 1803, Ohio Co., Va.,[29] **GEORGE MARSHALL**, who was born 1760–1770 (1830 census) died after that 1831 deed and before the 1832 Land Partition which does not mention him.

On 15 Oct. 1806, Samuel Buchanan and Mary his wife, of Ohio Co., Va., sold for $800 to **George Marshall**, of the same place, a tract of 400 acres situated in the same place, "crossing **turkey run**" as part of its land description. The tract was part of a parcel of 1,000 acres granted by the Commonwealth of Virginia to Samuel Buchanan. Witnesses John Griffith, N. Linsley, and "W$^{m}$" Marshall. Acknowledged December 1806 Court by Samuel Buchanan, and Mary Buchanan relinquished her right of dower at the September 1809 Court.[30]

The very next document: On 15 Oct. 1806, George Marshall and Mary his wife, of the same place as above, sold for $1, to Noah Linsley [a witness of the preceding deed] of the same place, the 400-acre tract of the preceding deed, subject to the following financial arrangement: "the said George Marshall and Mary his wife for Securing the payment of" $394.19 "to be made to Joseph Lane and Margaret McCune executors of the last will and Testament of Joseph McCune deceased with interest from this date until paid and for and in consideration of the" $1 paid to Noah Linsley. There are several pages of financial arrangements, including for the case that there is a failure to make payments. I believe this to be a mortgage, with obligations, interest, and payback schedule.[31]

---

29. Ohio Co., Va., Marriages, 1790–1827, 1:91, image 79 of 768, FHL 863796, DGS 4230086 (↗), "Geore marchel and mary Smith," 17 Feb. 1803. Marriage of Robert Smith to Elizabeth Hervey, 12 Apr. 1803, on the same page.

30. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1805–1811, 6:152–154, images 390–391 of 602, FHL 855589, DGS 8135208 (↗).

31. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1805–1811, 6:154–157, images 391–392 of 602, FHL 855589, DGS 8135208 (↗).

I will not detail a pair of legal documents here, both dated 3 Aug. 1812, other than to mention the people involved. The first is between George Marshall and James Vance, both of Ohio Co., Va. George Marshall sold, for $1, to James Vance a tract of 200 acres in Ohio Co. "adjoining Other Two hundred Acres of land belonging to the said James Vance being the same 200 acres of land which were conveyed by" James Vance to George Marshall by the deed "bearing even date herewith" [that is, the second of the legal documents referred to in the first sentence]. Part of the legalese is devoted to caring for George Marshall's wife Mary's dower right. Witnessed by Noah Linsley.[32]

The second document is two pages removed in the record book. In it James Vance and Elizabeth his wife sold, for $1, to George Marshall 200 acres in Ohio Co., "being part of a tract of 400 acres Purchased by the said James Vance at a sale thereof made in pursuance of a Deed from the said George Marshall to Noah Linsley bearing date" 15 Oct. 1806. Signed by James and Elizabeth Vance and George Marshall. Witnessed by Noah Linsley.[33]

In 1810 George Marshall, over 45 [born before 1765], resided in Elizabeth Twp., Ohio Co., Ohio, with two boys and one girl under 10, and one male and one female 10–16. No woman of spousal age was recorded.[34]

On 6 Mar. 1820, George Marshall and Mary his wife, sold for $300, to William Templeton, a tract of 15 acres in Ohio Co., Va., "on **Turkey run** being the part of the tract on which the said George resides being on each side of said run, and on which the Saw Mill is executed."[35]

In 1820 George Marshall, over 45 [born before 1775], resided in Ohio Co., Va., with a woman, over 45, and one male and one female, 10–16 [born 1804–1810], and one male 18–26 [born 1794–1802].[36]

---

32. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1810–1814, 7:340–341, images 186–187 of 570, FHL 855590, DGS 7896455 (↗).

33. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1810–1814, 7:343–344, image 188 of 570, FHL 855590, DGS 7896455 (↗).

34. U.S. census, 1810, Elizabeth Twp., Ohio Co., Va., r. 70, p. 1044.

35. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1819–1820, 10:200, image 379 of 608, FHL 855591, DGS 8294342 (↗). Acknowledged the same date.

36. U.S. census, 1820, Ohio Co., Va., r. M33_140, p. 21.

In 1830 George Marshall, 60–70 [born 1760–1770], resided in Ohio Co., Va., with a woman, 60–70, and one male 20–30 [born 1800–1810, James].[37]

On 15 Oct. 1831, George Marshall, of Ohio Co, Va, sold for $500, to James Marshall, of the same place, a tract of land in the same place "situate on **Turkey run** a branch of big Wheeling creek," being 85 of 400 acres conveyed to George Marshall by Samuel "Buckhannon" and Mary his wife on 15 Oct. 1806, in the southwest corner of that 400 acres.[38]

Known children (from the 1832 Land Partition which lists them):

\+ 9 i **JAMES**[3] **MARSHALL**, born about 1806, Virginia, married **SARAH RUTH**, and had seven children.

\+ 10 ii ?**RACHEL**[3] **MARSHALL**, born about 1807, Virginia, married **SAMUEL ARBUTHNOT**, and had seven children. I believe this is true but have no solid proof yet. It fits and explains why Samuel Arbuthnot and Rachael his wife were part of the 1832 Land Petition. See appendix E.

**3. JAMES**[2] **SMITH** (*Patrick*[1]) was born say 1773, Virginia (according to the 1850 census) or Pennsylvania (according to the 1850 census), and was living at the 23 Mar. 1832 Land Partition in Ohio Co., Va. He was 90 in the 1860 census [born 1770], in Marshall Co., W.Va. He married, apparently before the 1810 census, and certainly before the 6 July 1818 deed (q.v.), **CATHARINE —**. We can estimate that she was born 1790–1794 by intersecting the date ranges for the woman in the 1820 and 1830 censuses. There is no evidence of her in the 1840 census, and her youngest probable child (Hannah) was born 1826–1832 (according to various censuses, q.v.), so she probably died between the 1830 and the 1840 censuses.

This might be the James Smith who married 24 Jan. 1814, Ohio Co., Va., **Catherine Arbuton**.[39] I found no other James-Smith-to-Catherine marriages in Ohio Co. in the time frame of interest. However, there was

37. U.S. census, 1830, Ohio Co., Va., r. 198, p. 231.

38. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1831–1832, 17:25–26, image 30 of 574, FHL 855528, DGS 8135209 (↗). Acknowledged 27 Oct. 1831.

39. Ohio Co., Va., Marriages, 1790–1827, a typescript, 1:168, image 119 of 768, FHL 863796, DGS 4230086 (↗). James to Mary Baker, 1794, at 1:60.

a James Smith to **Mary Baker** marriage there in 1794. Note that the Catharine who married James was born, by estimate, 1790–1794. That Catharine would have been 20–24 in 1814.

Summarizing tax, census, and deed records from Patrick[1]'s sketch (plus an additional tax record):

In 1810 James Smith, 26–45 [born 1765–1784] (0001,0001), resided in Ohio Co., Va. with a woman 26–45. Nearby were listed "Patrie?" Smith, over 45, and Robert Smith, 26–45.[40] This implies that James was married by 1810. If so, then Catherine Arbuton could not have been his wife then, but Mary Baker could have been. The lack of children is a puzzle. If he had married Mary, then there should have been several children, by the usual happenings.

In 1814, Ohio Co., Va., the following taxpayers were listed together in this order: **James Smith "TRun"** and Robert Smith "TRun."[41] The "Trun" stands surely for Turkey Run.

In 1815, James Smith "TR," was a taxpayer in Ohio Co., Va., listed together Patrick Smith "TR" and Robert Smith "TR."[42] The "TR" stands for, I believe, Turkey Run.

In 1816, James Smith "TR," was a taxpayer in Ohio Co., Va., listed with Robert Smith "TR."[43] The "TR" stands for, I believe, Turkey Run.

On 6 July 1818, **James Smith and Catharine his wife** and **Robert Smith and Elizabeth his wife**, of Ohio Co., Va., sold to James Chambers, of Pennsylvania, a certain tract "on the waters of **Turkey run**," containing 58.5 acres.[44]

---

40. U.S census, 1810, Ohio Co., Va., as transcribed in 1964 by Lucy Kate McGhee, 29, image 32 of 76 at FHL ID 928954953 (↗).

41. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1814, [no page number], image 739 of 757, FHL 1870185, DGS 7856156 (↗).

42. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1815, 32, image 47 of 719, FHL 1870186, DGS 7856157.

43. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1816, 33, image 74 of 719, FHL 1870186, DGS 7856157.

44. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1816–1819, 9:239, image 157 of 608, FHL 855591, DGS 8294342. Acknowledged July Term 1818.

## THE PATRICK SMITH FAMILY

On 8 July 1818 **James Smith**, of Ohio Co., Va., bought from **Robert Smith and Elizabeth his wife**, of the same place, a tract of 52.5 acres on which James now lives, "on the waters of **turkey run**."[45]

In 1820 James Smith, over 45 [born before 1775], resided in Ohio Co., Va., with a woman 26–45 [born 1775–1794], two boys and two girls under 10 [born 1810–1820], one male and one female 10–16 [born 1804–1810].[46] Note that the children listed below—with one possible exception, James (Jr.)—could not have been these children.

In 1830 James Smith, 50–60 [born 1770–1780], resided in Ohio Co., Va., with a woman 30–40 [born 1790–1800], one girl under 5 [born 1825–1830], one boy and one girl 5–10 [born 1820–1825], one male and one female 10–15 [born 1815–1820], and one male 30–40 [born 1790–1800].[47] There was another James Smith, 60–70, in this same census.

In the Land Partition of 23 Mar. 1832, the heirs and representatives of **Patrick Smith late of Ohio Co., Va., deceased**, sold and quitclaimed all rights, to **James Smith, of Ohio Co., Va.**, a tract in the same place, containing 152 acres, being the plantation formerly owned by the said Patrick Smith.[48]

The Turkey Run region of Ohio Co., Va., became part of Marshall Co., Va., in 1835.

In 1840 James Smith, 60–70 [born 1770–1780], resided in Marshall Co., Va., with one boy under 5, one boy and one girl 5–10, one male 10–15, and one male 30–40.[49]

In 1850 James Smith, 80 [born 1770], born in Pennsylvania, with $1,500 real estate, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with Margaret, 28, Hannah, 25, and "Harriette," 23, all born in Virginia, and with Samuel Arbuthnot, 21, a farmer born in Virginia. We note this first appearance of Samuel Arbuthnot, and cannot help but remark at the resemblance of his

45. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1816–1819, 9:255, image 165 of 608, FHL 855591, DGS 8294342.
46. U.S census, 1820, Ohio Co., Va., r. M33_140, p. 25, (210001,2101).
47. U.S census, 1830, Ohio Co., Va., r. 198, p. 248, (01100101,111001).
48. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1831–1832, 17:158–160, images 96–97 of 574, FHL 855528, DGS 8135209 (↗).
49. U.S census, 1840, Marshall Co., Va., r. 568, p. 263, (111001001,01).

surname to that of Catharine Arbuton, who might have been James's bride in 1814.

In the next dwelling resided James Smith, 26 [born 1824], a farmer born in Virginia, with Jane, 23, born in Virginia, and John, 1, born in Virginia. Two dwellings away resided Samuel Martin, 75, born in Pennsylvania with $1,200 real estate, and with Anne, 55, born in Pennsylvania, and Mary, 28, born in Virginia.[50] The younger people, Margaret, James, Hannah, and Harriet, all seem to be of the generation of grandchildren of James[2] Smith. For example, James, 26, in this census was born when James[2] was over 50. If they were children of James[2], then he had them at an advanced age.

On 23 Nov. 1854, **Samuel "Arbothnot,"** 26, married **Jane McCracken**, 29, Marshall Co., Va.[51]

In 1860 James Smith, 90 [born 1770], a farmer born in Virginia, with $2,000 real and $100 personal estates, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with Hannah, 34, and Harriett, 28, both born in Virginia. In the next dwelling resided James Smith, 42, a farmer born in Virginia, with $250 personal estate, with Jane, 42, born in Pennsylvania, John H., 11, and Sarah J., 6, both born in Virginia. There were several Buchanan and Chambers families in the vicinity. A Samuel Arbuthnot, 32, a farmer born in Virginia with $100 personal estate, was listed on the next census page with Jane, 32, born in Virginia, Mary J., 4, John M., 2, and William S., 3/12, all born in Virginia. This Samuel Arbuthnot matches that of the 1850 census with James Smith. And two dwellings beyond was Sarah Marshall, 55, widow of James Marshall (as will be shown).[52]

In 1870 "Tho$^{s}$" Smith, 49, a farmer born in West Virginia, with $490 personal estate, resided in Sand Hill Twp., Marshall Co., W.Va., with

50. U.S. census, 1850, Marshall Co., Va., r. M432_959, p. 246, image 111 of 417, FHL 444949, DGS 4206381 (↗), dw. 725, fam. 727. The younger James Smith was dw. 726, fam. 728, and Samuel Martin was dw. 728, fam. 730.

51. Marshall Co., Va., Marriages, image 189 of 562, FHL 464959, DGS 7618325 (↗), "[husband age] Arbothnot, Samuel 26 [wife age] McCracken, Jane 29 [date] 11/23/1854 [place] Marshall Co. Va. [by] Jas. Fleming."

52. U.S. census, 1860, Dallas PO, Marshall Co., Va., r. M653_1360, p. 246, image 366 of 451, FHL 805360, DGS 5171729 (↗), dw. 1744, fam. 1724. The younger James Smith was dw. 1745, fam. 1725.

"W^m" Billick, 32, a farmer born in Pennsylvania, Hannah [Billick], 50, born in West Virginia, and Harriet Smith, 46, born in West Virginia.[53] I believe that Hannah's surname was probably Smith, not Billick, because the age discrepancy seems too high for her plausibly to be wife of William Billick. Also, Thomas, Hannah, and Harriet appear to be siblings all born in the same place.

In 1870 and in the dwelling next to Thomas Smith (above), James Smith, 53, a farmer born in West Virginia, with $1,440 real and $480 personal estates, resided in Sand Hill Twp., Marshall Co., W.Va., with Jane, 53, born in Pennsylvania, John H., 21, a farmer, and Sarah J., 17, both born in West Virginia.[54] So I believe it is safe to assume that this James, and the Thomas, Hannah, and Harriet from the census item above were all children of James Smith (Sr.).

In 1880 William Billick, 40 [*sic*], a farmer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, with a gunshot wound, resided in Sand Hill Dist., Marshall Co., W.Va., with Thomas O. Smith, 51 [*sic*], and Harriet Smith, 48 [*sic*], both born in West Virginia of a father born in Pennsylvania, and with Lizzie M. Sears, 11, a weaver born in West Virginia of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in West Virginia.[55] Hannah is absent from this census, so perhaps had died.

In 1880 and in the next dwelling resided James Smith, 63, a farmer born in West Virginia of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in West Virginia, his wife, Jane, 62, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, son, John H., 31, born in West Virginia, and one farmworker.[56]

Known children deduced from the records above (but the ordering is not fully established and the children of the 1820 census are mostly unaccounted for):

---

53. U.S. census, 1870, Sand Hill Twp., Marshall Co., W.Va., r. M593_1693, p. 264B, dw. 152, fam. 151.

54. U.S. census, 1870, Sand Hill Twp., Marshall Co., W.Va., r. M593_1693, p. 264B, dw. 152, fam. 151.

55. U.S. census, 1880, Sand Hill Dist., Marshall Co., W.Va., ED 191, r. 1407, p. 121c, dw. 56, fam. 62.

56. U.S. census, 1880, Sand Hill Dist., Marshall Co., W.Va., ED 191, r. 1407, p. 121c, dw. 57, fam. 63.

11 i **MARGARET**[3] **SMITH**, born about 1822 (1850 census), [West] Virginia..

\+ 12 ii **JAMES**[3] **SMITH**, born May 1817 or about 1824, [West] Virginia, married **JANE HAND**, and had children.

13 iii **HANNAH**[3] **SMITH**, born about 1825 (1850 census), [West] Virginia. But the 1860 census suggests she was born about 1826, and the 1870 suggests 1820. She possibly married William Billick, but if so then there was a large age discrepancy. She apparently died before the 1880 census.

14 iv **THOMAS O.**[3] **SMITH**, born about 1821 (1870 census), [West] Virginia. The 1880 suggests about 1829.

15 v **HARRIET**[3] **SMITH**, born about 1827 (1850 census), [West] Virginia. But the 1860 census suggests she was born about 1832, and the 1870 suggests 1824. The 1880 suggests about 1832.

**4. ROBERT**[2] **SMITH** (₁*Patrick*[1]) was born say 1775, resided in Ohio Co., Va., and then moved to Monroe Co., Ohio, when and where he and his wife acknowledged the 1832 Land Partition, and where they cofounded the Buchanan Presbyterian Church in 1835 (see Table 1). He was alive for the 1850 census at least. He married before the 1810 census, and certainly before the 6 July 1818 deed (q.v.), **ELIZABETH —**, who was born about 1785 (calculated), died 22 May 1849 (gravestone, Figure 7) or 24 May 1849 (see Table 1, line 5),[57] aged 64 years, and was buried in Pioneer Cem., Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio.[58] ***This is the Blaine Smith line?***

This might be the **Robert Smith** who married 12 Apr. 1803, Ohio Co., Va., **Elizabeth Hervey**.[59] On the same record page was the marriage. 17 Feb. 1803. of "Geore marchel and mary Smith"—that is, the marriage of Robert[2]'s sister, Mary[2] to George Marshall. I found no other Robert-Smith-

57. *Record of Buchanan Ch Presby of S^t^ Clairsville* (note 7), 135, image 86 of 114. See also appendix C, the entry for p. 135, "List of members Aprl, 1848 | 1 Elizabeth Smith Died May 24th AD 1849."

58. *Find a Grave*, no. 35710695, gravestone photo, Pioneer Cem., Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, "[Elizabeth, difficult to read] | Wife of | Robert | Smith | died | [?] [12?], 18[?] | [?] | 65 year[buried]." Gravestone photo provided by Robert Barris on 29 Sept. 2025 is easier to read: "Elizabeth | Wife of | Robert | Smith | died | May 22, 1849 | in the | 65th year[buried]."

59. Ohio Co., Va., Marriages, 1790–1827, 1:91, image 79 of 768, FHL 863796, DGS 4230086 (↗). Also, Robert to Sarah Catz, 1816, at 1:160.

to-Elizabeth marriages in Ohio Co. in the time frame of interest. However, there was a Robert Smith to **Sarah Catz** marriage in 1816.

Placeholder. A suggestive family, the **Hervey** family, is described in appendix I, which is a quotation from a *History of the Pan-Handle, West Virginia*. It is interesting because it was a prominent Presbyterian family, giving rise to several ministers and elders of Presbyterian churches—in or near Ohio Co., Va., at about the right time for Elizabeth Hervey, just mentioned. Here is an excerpt:

> William Hervey, the oldest of the family of nine children, settled in Jefferson county, Ohio [abuts Ohio Co., Va., just across the Ohio River], and spent the greater part of his life in that state, but eventually returned to West Virginia and located in Ohio county, where he died in 1844, aged sixty-five years. He was a ruling elder in the Presbvyterian church from 1808 until his death.

Similarly, his brother James Hervey, "was licensed to preach in 1812—and the same year was installed pastor of the church of the Forks of Wheeling, in Ohio county, W.Va." However, Elizabeth Hervey is not mentioned in this appendix.

Summarizing tax, census, and deed records from Patrick[1]'s sketch:

In 1810 **Robert Smith**, 26–45 [born 1765–1784] (3001,1001), resided in Ohio Co., Va. with a woman 26–45, and three boys and one girl under 10. Nearby were listed "Patrie?" Smith, over 45, and James Smith, 26–45.[60] This implies that Robert was married by 1810, which would fit the marriage to Elizabeth Hervey, barely including the possibility of having had four children by then. I will argue that he did not marry Elizabeth Hervey in 1803.

In 1814, Ohio Co., Va., the following taxpayers were listed together in this order: James Smith "TRun" and **Robert Smith "TRun."**[61] The "TRun" stands surely for Turkey Run.

---

60. U.S census, 1810, Ohio Co., Va., as transcribed in 1964 by Lucy Kate McGhee, 29, image 32 of 76 at FHL ID 928954953 (↗).

61. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1814, [no page number], image 739 of 757, FHL 1870185, DGS 7856156 (↗).

In 1815, **Robert Smith** "TR," was a taxpayer in Ohio Co., Va., listed together with Patrick Smith "TR" and James Smith "TR."[62] The "TR" stands for, I believe, Turkey Run.

In 1816, **Robert Smith** "TR," was a taxpayer in Ohio Co., Va., listed with James Smith "TR."[63] The "TR" stands for, I believe, Turkey Run.

On 6 July 1818, **Robert Smith and Elizabeth his wife**, and **James Smith and Catharine his wife**, of Ohio Co., Va., sold to James Chambers, of Pennsylvania, a certain tract "on the waters of Turkey run," containing 58.5 acres.[64]

On 8 July 1818 **Robert Smith and Elizabeth his wife**, of Ohio Co., Va., sold to **James Smith**, of the same place, a tract of 52.5 acres on which James now lives, "on the waters of turkey run."[65]

In 1820 **Robert Smith**, over 45 [born before 1775], resided in Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman 26–45 [born 1775–1794], one male under 10 [born 1810–1820], one male 10–16 [born 1804–1810], and one female 16–26 [born 1794–1804].[66]

Supporting the dates and residences sketched above is the following General Land Office (Bureau of Land Management) Record of 1822, from the Marietta Land Office:

To "**Robert Smith of Ohio County in Virginia**," E½SE S18 T5 R6, 83.15 acre, **in Monroe Co., Ohio**, patent granted 23 May 1822 (Figure 5) by President James Monroe.[67] Section 18 (S18 T5 R6) figures often in the story of this particular Smith family, as already pointed out in the sketch of James[2] Smith.

Then almost immediately, also in 1822, a part of the same section was granted to another person from Ohio Co., Va.:

---

62. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1815, 32, image 47 of 719, FHL 1870186, DGS 7856157.

63. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1816, 33, image 74 of 719, FHL 1870186, DGS 7856157.

64. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1816–1819, 9:239, image 157 of 608, FHL 855591, DGS 8294342. Acknowledged July Term 1818.

65. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1816–1819, 9:255, image 165 of 608, FHL 855591, DGS 8294342.

66. U.S. census, 1820, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. M33_88, p. 121A, 110001,0011.

67. <https://glorecords.blm.gov/details/patent/default.aspx?accession=0055-248&docClass=CV&sid=l4z0mjdw.qnm>, accession no. CV–0055–248.

To "**James Stewart assignee of Joseph Montgomery, of Ohio county V[a]**," SW1/4 S18 T5 R6, 83.15 acre, **in Monroe Co., Ohio**, patent granted 27 July 1822 (Figure 5).[68] This was perhaps the James "Steward," who was a taxpayer in 1819 in Ohio Co., Va., listed together in this order with several Smiths (repeated from the Patrick[1] sketch): Thomas Smith, Patrick Smith, James Smith, James Steward, and John Smith (T Run).[69]

In 1828: To "**Robert Smith of Monroe County**," W½SE S18 T5 R6, 83.15 acre, Monroe Co., Ohio, patented (by John Quincy Adams) 30 July 1828 (Figure 5).[70]

In 1830 **Robert Smith**, 60–70 [born 1760–1770], resided in Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman 50–60 [born 1770–1780], two males 20–30 [born 1800–1810], one girl under 5 [born 1825–1830], and one woman 40–50 [born 1780–1790].[71] By my estimate, Robert[2] would have been about 55 in 1830, so doesn't match this census item. Otherwise, the item fits nicely, suggesting that my birthyear estimate (1775) might be wrong.

In 1830 **Robert Smith**, 30–40 [born 1790–1800], resided in Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman 30–40, two boys under 5, two boys and two girls 5–10, and one female 10–15.[72]

In the 23 Mar. 1832 Land Partition, the heirs and representatives of **Patrick Smith late of Ohio Co., Va., deceased**, including **Robert Smith and Elizabeth his wife**, sold and quitclaimed all rights, to **James Smith, of Ohio Co., Va.**, a tract in the same place, containing 152 acres, being the plantation formerly owned by the said Patrick Smith.[73]

---

68. <https://glorecords.blm.gov/details/patent/default.aspx?accession=0055-305&docClass=CV&sid=l4z0mjdw.qnm#patentDetailsTabIndex=1>, accession no. CV–0055–305.

69. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1819, 25, image 175 of 719, FHL 1870186, DGS 7856157.

70. <https://glorecords.blm.gov/details/patent/default.aspx?accession=OH0020__.101&docClass=STA&sid=l4z0mjdw.qnm#patentDetailsTabIndex=1>, accession no. OH0020__.101.

71. U.S. census, 1830, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 136, p. 143.

72. U.S. census, 1830, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 136, p. 141.

73. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1831–1832, 17:158–160, images 96–97 of 574, FHL 855528, DGS 8135209 (↗).

The following three items were listed, in the order shown, in the 1840 census, suggesting strongly that Thomas and William Smith were sons of Robert[2] Smith:

In 1840 **Thomas Smith**, 30–40 [born 1800–1810], resided in Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman 20–30, one boy and one girl under 5, and two girls 5–10.[74] This item is followed immediately by the following one.

In 1840 **Robert Smith "sen,"** 70–80 [born 1760–1770], resided in Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman 70–80, and one female 20–30.[75] One item separates this one from the following item.

In 1840 **"Wᵐ" Smith**, 30–40, resided in Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman 20–30 [born 1810–1820], one boy and one girl under 5, two girls 5–10, and one female 10–15.[76]

Another interesting 1840 census item follows, suggesting that Robert Jr. was also a son of Robert[2] Smith:

In 1840 **Robert Smith Jr.**, 40–50 [born 1790–1800], resided in Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman 40–50, two girls under 5, two boys and one girl 5–10, two males 10–15, two males 15–20, and one female 20–30.[77] On the same page were listed Japheth Smith, 40–50, and Arthur Smyth, 40–50.[78] On the next page was listed John Smith, 20–30.[79]

The following three items were listed in the order given in the 1850 census. The natural interpretation is that Thomas and William were sons of Robert [Sr.], who was Robert[2] Smith:

In 1850 **Thomas Smith**, 47 [born 1803], a farmer born in Virginia, resided in Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with Leah, 33, born in Virginia, and with Sarah, 15, Margaret, 14, Jane, 12, Simpson, 10, Robert, 9,

74. U.S. census, 1840, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 416, p. 104.
75. U.S. census, 1840, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 416, p. 104.
76. U.S. census, 1840, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 416, p. 104.
77. U.S. census, 1840, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 416, p. 106.
78. U.S. census, 1840, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 416, p. 106.
79. U.S. census, 1840, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 416, p. 107.

"Plumy," 7, Peter, 5, John, 5/12, all born in Ohio.[80] The next item describes the dwelling just following Thomas's:

In 1850 **Robert Smith**, 80 [born about 1770], a farmer born in New York, with $2,500 real estate, resided in Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with Hester, 17, born in Ohio.[81] We might suppose that Hester was a daughter of Thomas, since there was already listed (next item) a daughter Hester of William, of the same age. Else it is a double record of William's daughter.

In 1850 **William Smith**, 41 [born 1809], a farmer born in Virginia, with Sarah, 37, born in Pennsylvania, resided in Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with Sarah, 21, Hester, 17, Robert, 14, Margaret, 11, James, 8, Catharine, 6, William Jr., 4, all born in Ohio, and Elizabeth Wise, 2, born in Ohio.[82]

Placeholder. Also with the census records above was this one for two of the founders of the Buchanan Presbyterian Church, listed just above the Thomas Smith item in 1850, William "Buchanon," 61, a farmer born in Pennsylvania, with $3,000 real estate, resided in Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with Mary, 58, born in Pennsylvania, and with Charles, 22, Mary, 20, Nancy, 18, and "Samul," 17, all born in Ohio, and Mary Tidd, 4, born in Virginia.[83]

Known children deduced from the records above:

\+ 16 i **THOMAS**[3] **SMITH**, born 27 Nov. 1801 or about 1803–1804, Virginia, married **LEAH HULDA YOHO**, and had 10 children. ***This is Blaine Smith's line.***

\+ 17 ii **WILLIAM**[3] **SMITH**, born about 1802, 1804, or 1809, Virginia, married **SARAH EMMONS**, and had nine children.

**5. THOMAS**[2] **SMITH** (1*Patrick*[1]) was born say 1777, and probably had died by the time of the 1832 Land Partition in which he does not appear. According to an 1819 tax record for Ohio Co., Va.,[84] he resided there (as did

80. U.S. census, 1850, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 712, p. 446b, dw. 182, fam. 182.
81. U.S. census, 1850, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 712, p. 446b, dw. 183, fam. 183.
82. U.S. census, 1850, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 712, p. 446b, dw. 184, fam. 184.
83. U.S. census, 1850, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 712, p. 446b, dw. 181, fam. 181.
84. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1819, 25, image 175 of 719, FHL 1870186,

Patrick Smith), and was probably located there for the 1821 Heirs Agreement in which he did appear.

In 1820, 1822–1830 Thomas Smith was listed with many other Smiths (alphabetical listing) as taxpayers in Ohio Co., Va.[85] Patrick Smith does not appear as a taxpayer in any years beyond 1819.

In 1820 Thomas "Smitt" (20001,001), 26–45 [born 1775–1794], resided in Ohio Co., Va.[86]

Placeholder: On 14 Dec. 1806, Thomas Smith, of Ohio Co., Va., signed his will, and he added a codicil at an unknown date. The will and codicil were proved in court May Term 1825. The will mentions "my beloved wife Jerucia Smith," "my son Henry Smith [not yet 21]," "my youngest son Joseph Smith [not yet 21]," "my female children." Executors: "my beloved brother James Smith," and John Mills. Witnesses: Henry Smith, John Mills, and Nathaniel Irish Jr. The codicil mentions "my brothers Henry and James." Witnesses: Cornelius Steenrod, Abigil Steenrod, Rhoda Claton. By May Term 1825, subscribing witnesses to the will, Henry Smith and Nathaniel Irish Jr., had died. This does not seem to be Thomas$^{2}$, although this Thomas had died by 1832 and had been present in 1821. There is no evidence of a brother Henry (although he might have died by 1821). There is no evidence of heirs Henry and Joseph Smith. And there is the taxpayer Thomas Smith who was alive after 1826.

The next two census items support a Thomas Smith who was born a little later:

In 1830 Thomas Smith (111011,000001), 30–40 [born 1790–1800], resided in Wheeling Twp., Ohio, Va.[87]

---

DGS 7856157.

85. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1820, 24, image 232 of 719, FHL 1870186, DGS 7856157; also 1822, 49, image 297 of 719; 1823, 58–59, image 342 of 719; 1824, 51, image 380 of 719; 1825, 53, image 420 of 719; 1826, 56, image 461 of 719; 1827, 59, image 470 of 719; 1828, 61, image 544 of 719; 1829, 69, image 592 of 719; 1830, 76, image 649 of 719. There are several Thomas Smiths in these records not captured by this sampling. There was no Thomas Smith listed in the 1831 record, but there was a "Tho H" Smith, which I take to be a different man.

86. U.S census, 1820, Ohio Co., Va., r. M33_140, p. 25 (20001,001). There is also a Thomas "Smitt" on the next census page (00001,no females).

87. U.S census, 1830, Wheeling Twp., Ohio Co., Va., r. 198, p. 281.

In 1840 "Tho$^{s}$" H. Smith (0111001,010001), 40–50, resided in Wheeling Twp., Ohio Co., Va.[88]

But there is this listing in Monroe Co., Ohio:

In 1840 Thomas Smith "Sen" (001000001, 0122001), 60–70 [born 1770–1780], resided in Switzerland Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio. Isaac Smith (10001,00001) was listed directly next to Thomas Sr. (not an alphabetical listing).[89]

None of these records seem to apply very well.

**6. RACHEL**[2] **SMITH** (_1_*Patrick*[1]) was born 25 Aug. 1779 (in Pennsylvania, according to the 1850 census), died 25 Aug. 1851 (gravestone), and was buried in Centerville Cem., Centerville, Belmont Co., Ohio,[90] where her twin sister, Hannah was also buried. She married, before the 1821 Heirs Agreement, and before the birth of her daughter in 1809, — **GORDON [GORDEN]**, who had probably died before the 1832 Land Partition because he was not listed in the 1830 census with Rachel (q.v.). By 26 Mar. 1832, Rachel had removed to Belmont Co., Ohio, from where she acknowledged the Land Partition on that date.[91] In fact, she was in Belmont Co. by 1830 as the next record attests:

In 1830 Rachel Gordon, 40–50 [born 1780–1790], resided in Jacobsburgh, Smith Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, with another woman 40–50, and with one boy and one girl 5–10, two females 10–15, two females 15–20, and two females 20–30.[92] It is reasonable to assume that the other woman of the same age was probably her sister, Hannah. I suggest below that the 40–50 here should probably be 50–60 [both occurrences].

In 1830, 1832, 1833, and 1834, Rachel Gorden was a taxpayer in Smith Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio.[93]

---

88. U.S census, 1840, Wheeling Twp., Ohio Co., Va., r. 571, p. 76.

89. U.S census, 1840, Switzerland Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 416, p. 49.

90. *Find a Grave*, no. 212941942, gravestone photo, Centerville Cem., Centerville, Belmont Co., Ohio, "Rachel | Gordon | born | Aug. 25, 1779 | died | Aug. 25, 1851." The grave monument appears to be the same as that for sister Hannah in the *Find a Grave* photos.

91. In fact, a tax record places her in Belmont Co. in 1830 (note 93).

92. U.S. census, 1830, Jacobsburgh, Smith Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, r. 127, p. 370.

93. *Ohio, U.S., Tax Records, 1800–1850*, 199, 1830, Rachel Gorden, Smith Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, image 15 of 21 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 514150; also 1832, 219, image 243 of 364 at

In 1840 Rachel Gordon, 60–70 [born 1770–1780], resided in Smith Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, with another woman 60–70, and with one boy 5–10, one boy 10–15, one male and one female 15–20, and one female 20–30.[94] I suggest that the 60–70 here should be 50–60 (both occurrences) to be consistent with the 1830—but more likely the 1830 is the incorrect one. It is reasonable to assume that the other woman of the same age was probably her sister, Hannah[2] Smith.

In 1850 Rachel Gorden, 71 [born 1779], resided in Smith Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, with Hannah Smith, 71, both born in Pennsylvania, both in the household of Robert "Hunt," 43, a farmer born in Pennsylvania, with Hannah, 40, born in Pennsylvania, and with Margaret, 10, Samantha, 8, James, 6, Miles, 4, and Robert "Jr.," 1, all born in Ohio.[95] Robert Hunt was surely the Robert Hart of the 1860 census (q.v.) who married daughter Hannah.

Known child:

\+ 18 i **HANNAH[3] GORDON [GORDEN]**, born 14 June 1809, Pennsylvania, married **ROBERT HART**, and had six children.

**8. ANN [ANNE][2] SMITH** (1*Patrick*[1]) was born about 1795, Pennsylvania (1850 census) or about 1802, Virginia (1860 census), died 11 Dec. 1869, Marshall Co., W.Va.,[96] and was buried in Dallas Presbyterian Cem., Marshall Co., W.Va.[97] She married, before the 28 Mar. 1821 Heirs Agreement in which she appears as Anne Martin, **SAMUEL MARTIN**, who was born

<Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 864973; also 1833, 233, image 265 of 399 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 864974; also 1834, 228, image 264 of 395 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 864975.

94. U.S. census, 1840, Smith Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, r. 378, p. 132.

95. U.S. census, 1850, Smith Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, r. 661, p. 263b, dw. 2216, fam. 2243.

96. *U.S., Federal Census Mortality Schedules Index, 1850–1880*, <Ancestry.com>, Ann Martin, 1870, Marshall Co., W.Va., age 70, female, died in Dec., born in Pa., ID# 197_205120, no occupation listed, cause consumption.

97. *Find a Grave*, no. 94234859, gravestone photo, Dallas Presbyterian Cem., Marshall Co., W.Va., "Anna [*sic*] Martin | died | Dec. 11, 1859 | [buried in earth or obscured by foliage]." Unsourced note: "Married to Samuel Martin 4 Oct. 1821, in West Alexander, Washington, PA," which does not make sense because it postdates the Heirs Agreement.

about 1775, Pennsylvania (1850 census), died 1 Mar. 1859, Turkey Run, Marshall Co., [W.]Va.,[98] in his 85th year, and was buried near his wife.[99]

Puzzle: Why were neither Ann nor her husband mentioned in the 1832 Land Partition, since they were clearly alive and in the vicinity?

In 1830 Samuel "Marten Sen.," 50–60, resided in Ohio Co., Va., with a woman 30–40, and one male and one female 5–10 [born 1820–1825]. Nearby, in alphabetical listing, was Samuel Martin "Jun.," 30–40, and family.[100] Samuel Jr. was too old to have been a son of Ann.

In 1840 Samuel Martin, 50–60 [*sic*], resided in Marshall Co., Va., with a woman 40–50, and one male and one female 15–20.[101]

In 1850 Samuel Martin, 75, born in Pennsylvania with $1,200 real estate, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with Anne, 55, born in Pennsylvania, and Mary, 28 [born 1822], born in Virginia. In a nearby dwelling resided James Smith, 80 [born 1770], born in Pennsylvania, with $1,500 real estate, with Margaret, 28, Hannah, 25, and "Harriette," 23, all born in Virginia, and with Samuel Arbuthnot, 21 [born 1829], a farmer born in Virginia.[102] So this appears to associate a Samuel Arbuthnot closely with the Smith family. See appendix E.

In 1860 Anne Martin, 58, born in Virginia, resided in Marshall Co., Va., in the household of John Hand, 39, a farmer born in Virginia, with $300 real and $300 personal estates, and Mary, 39, born in Virginia, and with Samuel M., 8, James A., 5, Sarah A., 3, and Mary A., 2, all born in Virginia.[103]

---

98. Marshall Co., [W.]Va., Deaths, 1853–1903, 1:14, image 18 of 485, FHL 853800, DGS 4132553, "[line 40] Martin, Samuel [white] [male] [died] [1859] Mar. 1 [place] Turkey Run [cause] Old age [age years] 85 [occupation] Mechanic [spouse] Anna Martin [informant] John Hand."

99. *Find a Grave*, no. 94234639, gravestone photo, Dallas Presbyterian Cem., Marshall Co., W.Va., "Samuel Martin | died | March 1, 1859 | In the 85 y[broken stone] | of his [broken stone]." Unsourced note: "Married to Samuel Martin 4 Oct. 1821, in West Alexander, Washington,PA," which does not make sense because it postdates the Heirs Agreement.

100. U.S. census, 1830, Ohio Co., Va., r. 198, p. 232.

101. U.S. census, 1840, Marshall Co., Va., r. 568, p. 275.

102. U.S. census, 1850, Marshall Co., Va., r. M432_959, p. 246, image 111 of 417, FHL 444949, DGS 4206381 (↗),dw. 728, fam. 730. The elder James Smith was dw. 725, fam. 727, and a younger James Smith was dw. 726, fam. 728.

103. U.S. census, 1860, Marshall Co., Va., r. M653_1360, p. 359, dw. 1758, fam. 1738.

Known child (according to the 1830 and 1840 censuses, there was also a son of about the same age as Mary, born say 1820):

+ 19 i **MARY[3] MARTIN**, born 31 Mar. 1822, Virginia, married **JOHN HAND**, and had at least four children.

## THE PATRICK SMITH FAMILY

## THIRD GENERATION

**9. JAMES**[3] **MARSHALL** (*2Mary*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born about 1806, Virginia, before the 1832 Land Partition, and married, before that partition, **SARAH RUTH**,[104] who was born about 1805, Maryland. They resided in Ohio Co, Va., in 1832. James died before the 1860 census, probably in Marshall Co., Va., where his family then resided (q.v.). Sarah died 25 Jan. 1880, Ohio Co., W.Va.,[105] and was buried in the Dallas M.E. Church Cem., Ohio Co., W.Va.[106]

In 1840 "Ja[s] Marshal," 30–40, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with a woman 30–40.[107]

In 1850 James Marshall, 44, a farmer born in Virginia, with $700 real estate, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with Sarah, 45, born in Maryland, and with Mary, 18, Asel, 16, Elizabeth J., 13, James, 11, Rachel, 9, Nancy, 7, and Deborah R., 5, all born in Virginia.[108] In the next dwelling resided the John McCracken, 5[8?], family with daughter Jane, 26, born Virginia, perhaps she who would marry a Samuel Arbuthnot,[109] and also a son John, 16.

In 1860 Sarah Marshall, 55, a widow born in Maryland, with $700 real and $200 personal estates, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with Azel R., 25, "Elisabeth" J., 23, James, 21, Rachel, 19, Nancy E., 17, and Deborah R., 13, all born in Virginia.[110] Two dwellings away held Samuel Arbuthnot, 32, with Jane, 32, and three children. One dwelling away was a John McCracken, 25, family. Two dwellings the other way was John Hand, 39, and Mary, 39, and four children, and also Anne Martin, 58, born in Virginia.

---

104. Her surname from her daughter, Deborah R. [Ruth Ora]'s death certificate (q.v.) and also from her daughter, Elizabeth Jane's death certificate (q.v.).

105. *U.S., Federal Census Mortality Schedules Index, 1850–1880*, 1880, Sarah Marshall, Ohio Co., W.Va., age 75, female, died Jan., state of birth "Ir," ID 197_204903, cause "Heart Dis."

106. *Find a Grave*, no. 96147971, Dallas M.E. Church Cem., Ohio Co., W.Va., "Sarah Marshall | died | Jan. 25, 1880, | in the 76 yr. | of her age."

107. U.S. census, 1840, Marshall Co., Va., r. 568, p. 265.

108. U.S. census, 1850, Dist. 33, Marshall Co., Va., r. 959, p. 291a, dw. 715, fam. 717.

109. See note 51.

110. U.S. census, 1860, Marshall Co., Va., r. M653_1360, p. 359, dw. 1755, fam. 1735.

In 1860 John Creighton, 51, a carpenter born in Virginia, resided in West Finley Twp., Washington Co., Pa., with Elizabeth, 48, born in Virginia, and with several children, including John D., 23, Margaret J., 21, and Gamaliel, 12, all born in Virginia.[111]

In 1870 Sarah Marshall, 65, born in Maryland, resided in Sand Hill Twp., Marshall Co., W.Va., with James Marshall, 31, and Deborah Marshall, 21, both born in West Virginia, all in the household of John D. "Craton," 33, a farmer born in West Virginia, Elisabeth, 33, born in West Virginia, and with Chester H., 8, John M. C., 7, James N., 4, and Asle M., 1, all born in West Virginia.[112]

Children:

20 i **MARY[4] MARSHALL**, born about 1832, Virginia.

21 ii **AZEL [ASEL] R.[4] MARSHALL**, born about 1834, Virginia, married **MARGARET J. CREIGHTON**, born about 1839, Virginia, daughter of John and Elizabeth (—) Creighton, and had at least three children. Margaret was a sister of John D. Creighton, who married Azel's sister, Elizabeth (q.v.).

In 1870 "Asal" R. Marshall, 35, a farmer born in West Virginia, resided in Pultney Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, with Margaret J., 30, born in West Virginia, Sarah E., 5, Mary W., 3, both born in West Virginia, and Ruth A., 1, born in Pennsylvania, and Gamaliel Creighton, 29, born in West Virginia.[113]

22 iii **ELIZABETH JANE[4] MARSHALL**, born 7 Dec. 183[7] (1834 by her death certificate, which is not correct according to the 1850–1870 censuses), Virginia, died 20 Aug. 1912, Philadelphia, Pa.,[114] buried Point Mills, W.Va., married **JOHN D. CREIGHTON**, born about 1837, Virginia, and had at least four children.

---

111. U.S. census, 1860, West Finley Twp., Washington Co., Pa., r. M653_1192, p. 1042, dw. 182, fam. 176.

112. U.S. census, 1870, Sand Hill Twp., Marshall Co., W.Va., r. M593_1693, p. 265B, dw. 164, fam. 163.

113. U.S. census, 1870, Pultney Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, r. M593_1173, p. 233B, dw. 68, fam. 68.

114. *Pennsylvania, U.S., Death Certificates, 1906–1972*, image 438 of 3546 at <Ancestry.com>, no. 79591, Elizabeth Jane Creighton, died 20 Aug. 1912, Philadelphia, Pa., age 78 yrs, female, white, married, born 7 Dec. 1834 [*sic*], W.Va., father Asel [*sic*] Marshall, mother Sarah Ruth, both born W.Va., informant Mr. Creighton, of same address, buried 21 Aug. 1912, Point Mills, W.Va.

23 iv **JAMES**[4] **MARSHALL**, born about 1839, Virginia.
24 v **RACHEL**[4] **MARSHALL**, born about 1841, Virginia.
25 vi **NANCY E.**[4] **MARSHALL**, born about 1843, Virginia.
26 vii **DEBORAH RUTH [RUTH ORA]**[4] **MARSHALL**, born 1 Apr. 1847, Marshall Co., [W.]Va. (about 1845 in the 1850 census, but about 1847 in the 1860 and about 1849 in the 1870), died 29 Apr. 1920, Donegal Twp., Washington Co., Pa.,[115] buried Dallas, Marshall Co., W.Va., married — **DAUGHERTY**, perhaps William E. Daugherty, of West Alexander, Pa., informant on Ruth Ora's death certificate.

**12. JAMES**[3] **SMITH** (*James*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born May 1817 (1900 census) or about 1824 (1850 census), [West] Virginia. But the 1860 census suggests he was born about 1818, and the 1870 suggests 1817. He married 17 Feb. 1847, Marshall Co., Virginia,[116] **JANE HAND**, who was born about 1827 (1850 census), Virginia, or about 1818 (1860 census) or about 1817 (1870 census), Pennsylvania. She died before the 1900 census in which he was still living with his daughter's family. (See her brother John Hand at Mary[3] Martin (*Ann*[2]).)

Re the Hand family:

In 1850 John Hand, 52, a farmer born in Pennsylvania, with $2,500 real estate, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with Sarah, 52, born in Pennsylvania, John, 26, born in Pennsylvania, Sarah E., 18, and Mary I. [or J.], 15, both born in Virginia.[117] (See Jane's brother John Hand at Mary[3] Martin (*Ann*[2]) for further details.)

On 9 May 1872, John Hand of Marshall Co., W.Va., signed his will, and it was proved 29 Apr. 1876. It mentions "my son Thomas," "my five [other] children [not counting Thomas] Jane Smith William John Sarah

115. *Pennsylvania, U.S., Death Certificates, 1906–1972*, image 1592 of 3199 at <Ancestry.com>, no. 48002, Ruth Ora Daugherty, died 29 Apr. 1920, Donegal Twp., Washington Co., Pa., age 73 yrs 28 dys., female, white, married, housekeeper, born 1 Apr. 1847, Marshall Co., W.Va., father James Marshall, mother Sarah Ruth, informant "Wm" E. Daugherty, of West Alexander, Pa., buried 2 May 1920, Dallas, W.Va.

116. Marshall Co., Va., Marriages, image 175 of 562, FHL 464959, DGS 7618325 (↗), "[husband] Smith, James [wife] Hand, Jane [date] 2/17/1847 [place] Marshall Co. Va. [by] James Fleming."

117. U.S. census, 1850, Dist. 33, Marshall Co., Va., r. 959, p. 274a, dw. 476, fam. 478.

Elizabeth and Mary Isabell." Executors "my son in law **James Smith** and my son John Hand Jr."[118]

Back to the Smith family:

In 1850 James Smith, 26 [born 1824], a farmer born in Virginia,, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with Jane, 23, born in Virginia, and John, 1, born in Virginia.[119]

Repeated for convenience (from the James[2] sketch): In 1860 James Smith, 42 [born 1818], a farmer born in Virginia, with $250 personal estate, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with Jane, 42, born in Pennsylvania, John H., 11, and Sarah J., 6, both born in Virginia. Two census pages removed has John Hand, 39, and Mary, 39, both born in Virginia, and their family, and also Anne Martin, 58, born Virginia.[120]

Also repeated for convenience: In 1870 James Smith, 53 [born 1817], a farmer born in West Virginia, with $1,440 real and $480 personal estates, resided in Sand Hill Twp., Marshall Co., W.Va., with Jane, 53, born in Pennsylvania, John H., 21, a farmer, and Sarah J., 17, both born in West Virginia. Two dwellings away resided John and Mary Hand, 48 and 46, probably Jane's brother.[121]

Also repeated for convenience: In 1880 James Smith, 63, a farmer born in West Virginia of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in West Virginia, resided in Sand Hill Dist., Marshall Co., W.Va., with his wife, Jane, 62, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, son, John H., 31, born in West Virginia, and one farmworker.[122]

In 1900 James Smith, 83, widower, a farmer born in West Virginia of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Sand Hill Dist., Marshall Co., W.Va., with his son-in-law, "W$^{m}$" Strickland, 46, a farmer born Apr. 1854 in West

---

118. Marshall Co., Wills, 1872–1892, 2:56–57, image 58 of 293, FHL 853856, DGS 4715790 (↗). Witnesses Albert Davis, J. R. davis, James Downing.

119. U.S. census, 1850, Marshall Co., Va., r. M432_959, p. 246, image 111 of 417, FHL 444949, DGS 4206381 (↗), dw. 726, fam. 728.

120. U.S. census, 1860, Dallas PO, Marshall Co., Va., r. M653_1360, p. 246, image 366 of 451, FHL 805360, DGS 5171729 (↗), dw. 1745, fam. 1725.

121. U.S. census, 1870, Sand Hill Twp., Marshall Co., W.Va., r. M593_1693, p. 264B, dw. 152, fam. 151.

122. U.S. census, 1880, Sand Hill Dist., Marshall Co., W.Va., ED 191, r. 1407, p. 121c, dw. 57, fam. 63.

Virginia of a father born in Maryland and a mother in Pennsylvania, and his daughter, William's wife of 26 years, "Sallie," 47, born July 1852 in West Virginia of West Virginia natives, and with his grandsons, "Cha's.," 22, a teamster born May 1878, Melvin, 20, a teamster born Jan. 1880, and John, 17, a farmerborn Aug. 1882, all three born in West Virginia, and with his granddaughter, Violet, 15, born Dec. 1885 in Ohio of West Virginia natives. Sallie had had five children with five surviving.[123]

A published (vanity press) biography of James, which more or less supports the sketch above:

> James Smith.—Mr. Smith was born in Sand Hill district, in May, 1817. He received his education here and has lived in the district ever since his birth. His father was born in Pennsylvania, and came to West Virginia in 1794; he died in the ninety-first year of his age. Mr. Smith married Miss Jane Hand, February 17, 1848 [*sic*]. They have two children. Mr. Smith was elected justice in his district in 1863, and served for ten years, when his health failing he gave notice that he could not serve any longer, but by some misconstruction of the law, was compelled to serve four years more. Mr. Smith is engaged in farming.[124]

Children:

27 i **JOHN H.**[4] **SMITH**, born about 1849, Virginia.

\+ 28 ii **SARAH JANE**[4] **SMITH**, born 17 July 1853, [West] Virginia, married **WILLIAM D. STRICKLIN [STRICKLAND]**, and had five children.

**16. THOMAS**[3] **SMITH** (*4Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 27 Nov. 1801 (calculated, if I read the gravestone correctly), or about 1803–1804 (1850–1860 censuses), Virginia. He died 27 Jan. 1861, aged 59 years 2 months, and was buried in Pioneer Cem., Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio (Figure 6).[125] He

123. U.S. census, 1900, Sand Hill Dist., Marshall Co., W.Va., ED 73, r. 1765, p. 1, dw. 12, fam. 12.

124. J. H. Newton, G. G. Nichols, and A. G. Sprankle, *History of the Pan-Handle; Historical Collections of the Counties of Ohio, Brooke, Marshall and Hancock, West Virginia*, 407 (↗).

125. *Find a Grave*, no. 35710672, gravestone photograph, by Penny Pennington, Pioneer Cem., Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, "[unreadable separate stone] Tomas Smith | died | Jan. 27, 1861 | Aged 59 Year. | [an?]d. 2 Mo."

married 23 Dec. 1826 (Civil War widow's pension file)[126] **LEAH HULDA YOHO**,[127] who was born Sept. 1812 (calculated), Ohio, and died 28 Aug. 1898, aged 85 years 11 month, Coats (near Woodsfield), Monroe Co., Ohio.[128] ***This is Blaine Smith's line (assuming Henry$^4$ is the same as William Henry$^4$ and that Hulda is the same as Helena and Leah).***

**How Many Wives Were There?**

The evidence gives the wife's name variously as Leah, Helena, and Hulda:

- In the 1850 census, she was Leah, 33, born in Virginia.
- In 1852 and 1853 deeds, she was Leah.
- In the 1860 census, she was Helena, 45, born in Ohio.
- In the 1870 census, she was Hulduh, 57, born in Ohio.
- In the 1880 census, she was Hulda, 68, born in Ohio of Virginia native.

This could be three distinct women. There seems to be a clear demarcation between an earlier wife Leah, born about 1817 in Virginia, and a later wife Hulda [var. Helena], born about 1812–1815 in Ohio. One can almost imagine a census taker confusing Hulda for Helena [if pronounced Hell-in-ah]. *I argue that they are all three the same woman*. The argument is based on the following key points:

126. US, Civil War "Widows' Pensions," 1861–1910, NARA RG 15, at <https://www.fold3.com/file/305597680>, 24 images, Simpson Smith, state of service Ohio, arm of service Infantry Regiment 116 Company A, application no. WC119336, pensioner Hulda Smith, mother, conflict Civil War (Union). Marriage date affirmed on image 4 of 24, and also that her husband Thomas Smith died 27 Jan. 1861. Hulda's [var. Huldah's] maiden name does not appear in this file.

127. The received descent for Blaine Smith (appendix A) has one wife for Thomas, named Leah Hulda Yoho. Her name was at least Hulda Yoho as established by daughter Jane's death certificate (q.v.).

128. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deaths, 1892–1908, 2:181, image 274 of 301 (↗), FHL 940301, DGS 4261107, "[no.] 2 [name] Smith Hulda [sex] F [died yr mo dy] 1898 8 28 [age yr mo] 85 11 [deathplace] Coats, O. [birthplace] Not Known [occupation] Housekeeper [color] Whi. [disease] Rheumatism heart [residence] Coats O." Thanks to correspondent Robert Barris for this record.

- The 1850 census lists Simpson, 10, as apparent son of Leah, 33. Simpson was killed in the Civil War and his mother, Hulda Smith, received a widow's pension (q.v.).
- The 1850 census lists Peter, 5, as apparent son of Leah, 33. Peter is listed as the son of Hulda Smith in the 1880 census.
- The clincher is that Thomas and Hulda married in 1826, established by her widow's pension file.

In 1840 **Thomas Smith**, 30–40 [born 1800–1810], resided in Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman 20–30, one boy and one girl under 5, and two girls 5–10.[129]

In 1850 **Thomas Smith**, 47 [born 1803], a farmer born in Virginia, resided in Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with **Leah**, 33, born in Virginia, and with Sarah, 15, Margaret, 14, Jane, 12, Simpson, 10, Robert, 9, "Plumy," 7, Peter, 5, John, 5/12, all born in Ohio.[130]

On 1 May 1852, **Thomas Smith and Leah his wife**, of Monroe Co., Ohio, sold for $70, to **William Smith** of the same place, a tract in Monroe Co. and "in the Marietta land district," consisting of 7 acres (to be taken off the W½SE S18 T5 R6—that is, from the tract purchased from Robert Smith on 1 May 1852—see Robert[1]'s sketch and Figure 5).[131]

On 29 Aug. 1853, **Robert Smith and "Margart" his wife**, of Monroe Co., Ohio, sold for $80, to **Thomas and William Smith** of the same place, a tract in Monroe Co. being the SESE S18 T5 R6, containing 40 acres (Figure 5).[132]

On 17 Sept. 1853 **Thomas Smith**, of Monroe Co., Ohio, bought for $150, from **William Smith and Sarah his wife**, of the same place, a tract of land in Monroe Co., "in the late Marietta Land District," being 7 acres in W½SE S18 T5 R6 (apparently the same parcel as sold to William by Thomas on 1 May 1852) (Figure 5).[133]

---

129. U.S. census, 1840, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 416, p. 104.

130. U.S. census, 1850, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 712, p. 446b, dw. 182, fam. 182.

131. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds, 1851–1852, 12:407–408, image 219 of 593, FHL 940281, DGS 4022354. Acknowledged the same day.

132. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds, 1852–1854, 13:462–463, image 534 of 593, FHL 940281, DGS 4022354. Acknowledged the same day.

133. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds, 1852–1854, 13:398–399, image 502 of 593, FHL 940281, DGS

On 17 Sept. 1853 **Thomas Smith and Leah his wife**, of Monroe Co., Ohio, sold for $150, to **William Smith** of the same place, all their rights in a tract of land in Monroe Co. containing 40 acres, being SESE S18 T5 R6 (apparently the same parcel as sold to both Thomas and William by Robert on 29 Aug. 1853) (Figure 5).[134]

On 22 Mar. 1853, Daniel Dennis and Katharine his wife, of Monroe Co., Ohio, sold for $375, to **Thomas Smith**, of the same place, a tract in Monroe Co. of 40 acres, with a description which begins at the southeast corner of NENE S19 T3 R4.[135]

In 1860 **Thomas Smith**, 56, a farmer born in Virginia, with $2,400 real and $730 personal estates, resided in Woodsfield, Summit Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with "Helena," 45, born in Ohio, and with "Marget," 26, Jane, 22, Simpson, 21, Robert, 18, "Bloomy," 14, Peter, 12 [cf. "Plumy," 7, Peter, 5 from the 1850], Thomas, 10, and Henry, 7, all born in Ohio. William Smith, presumably his brother, resided two dwellings away (separated by William and Mary Buchanan, who donated the church land).[136]

On 31 May 1867, **Hulda Smith** filed for a mother's Civil War pension, for the service of Simpson Smith (who was killed in 1863, q.v.), and it was granted.[137] This seems to identify Leah with Helena with Hulda[h].

In 1870 "Hulduh" Smith, 57, born in Ohio, with $2,000 real and $200 personal estates, resided in Woodsfield, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with Peter, 26, Mary, 25, Henry, 18, and Simpson, 1, all born in Ohio, and with John Moore, a farmer born in Ohio of foreign-born parents, with

---

4022354. Acknowledged the same day.

134. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds, 1852–1854, 13:400, image 503 of 593, FHL 940281, DGS 4022354. Acknowledged the same day.

135. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds, 1852–1854, 13:338–339, image 471 of 593, FHL 940281, DGS 4022354. Acknowledged the same day.

136. U.S. census, 1860, Woodsfield PO, Summit Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. M653_1012, p. 13, dw. 189, fam. 189.

137. *U.S., Civil War Pension Index: General Index to Pension Files, 1861–1934,* image 2995 of 4570 at <Ancestry.con>, soldier Simpson Smith, dependent mother Hulda Smith, for service in Co. A, 116 Ohio Inf., date filed 31 May 1867, application no. 147920, pension no. 119336. The card at <fold3.com> does not give her name, only "Mother."

$4,500 real and $600 personal estates.[138] Hulduh was probably "Helena" from the 1860 census. Peter, 26, might be Peter, 5, in 1850 (so probably 15 in 1860 and 25 in 1860). Henry appears to be the Henry, 7, of 1860. Mary might be the Bloomy [Plumy], but I guess that she was actually Peter's wife, and Simpson, 1, was their child (named perhaps for Uncle Simpson who had just died in the Civil War).

In 1880 Hulda Smith, 68, a widow born in Ohio of Virginia natives, resided in Ozark, Sunsbury Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with her son, Henry, 28, a laborer, and her daughter-in-law, Elizabeth, 28, married within the year, both born in Ohio of Ohio natives.[139]

Children:

29 i **?HESTER[4] SMITH**, born about 1833, Ohio. See argument for her in the sketch of Robert[1].

30 ii **SARAH [SALLEY][4] SMITH**, born 2 Feb. 1834 (calculated), Ohio, died 21 Sept. 1852, aged 18 years 7 months 1 day (gravestone, Figure 8), and buried near her father.[140]

\+ 31 iii **MARGARET E.[4] SMITH**, born about 1836, Ohio, married **JOHN UNDERWOOD**, and had at least six children.

32 iv **JANE[4] SMITH**, born Aug. 1836 (1900 census) or 17 Oct. 1837 (death certificate), Ohio, died 17 Oct. 1918, Lewisville, Monroe Co., Ohio,[141] buried in Buchanan Presbyterian Church Cem., Summit

138. U.S. census, 1870, Woodsfield PO, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. M593_1245, p. 66A, dw. 276, fam. 275.

139. U.S. census, 1880, Ozark PO, Sunsbury Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 133, r. 1050, p. 623a, dw. 220, fam. 230.

140. *Find a Grave*, no. 35710679, gravestone photograph, by Penny Pennington, Pioneer Cem., Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, "Salley | daughter [of?] | Thomas & Lea[h?] | Smith | died | Sep. 21, 185[?] | Aged 18 y.[s?] | [5?] m. & 1 [d.?]." A photograph of this gravestone by Robert Barris, received 29 Sept.2025, clarifies the reading: "Salley, | [d]aughter of | [T]homas & Leah | Smith | died | [S]ep. 21, 1852 | Aged 18 y'rs | 7[slightly cropped from below] m. & 1 d."

141. *Deaths: Ohio. Death Certificates 1918*, no. 7639, image 2756 of 3293 at <FamilySearch.org> (↗), also Deaths, file no. 65141–68100, 1918, FHL 1984446, IGN 4021844, Jane Weber, died 17 Oct. 1918, Lewisville, Summit Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, age 81 yrs, female, white, widowed, housekeeper, born 17 Oct. 1837, Ohio, father Thomas Smith, born Ohio, mother Hulda Yoho, born Ohio, informant Maggie Weber, of Lewisville, buried 19 Oct. 1918, Buchanan Cem., death cause signed by J. W. Weber, M.D., of Lewisville.

Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio,[142] married **FREDERICK WEBER**, born Apr. 1837, West Virginia, died 1909, buried with his wife, and had 10 children.

In 1900 "Fred" Weber Sr., 63, a farmer born Apr. 1837 in West Virginia of Germany natives, resided in Lewisville, Summit Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife of 36 years, Jane M., 68, born Aug. 1836 in Ohio of a father born in Virginia and a mother in Ohio, and with his daughter, Maggie, 33, single, born Oct. 1866 in Ohio. Jane had had 10 children, with two surviving. In the next dwelling resided Fred Sr.'s siblings, all born in Ohio, brothers, Fred A. Weber, 41, born July 1858, and Otta, 31, born May 1869, and sisters, Louisa, 52, born Apr. 1848, and Lena, 46, born Jan. 1854. All four were single.[143]

33 v **SIMPSON[4] SMITH**, born about 1840, Ohio, killed 13 June 1863 at Bankers Hill, Va. (according to his mother Hulda's widow's pension file), buried in the Winchester National Cem., Winchester, Va..

Corporal Simpson Smith was reported killed (at "Bunker Hill" in the Civil War on the Union side) in the 1 July 1863 issue of *The Spirit of Democracy*, Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio. He died 13 June 1863.[144]

34 vi **ROBERT[4] SMITH**, born about 1841, Ohio.

\+ 35 vii **PLOMA [PLUMY][4] SMITH**, born about 1843, Ohio, married **JAMES N. BOWMAN**, and had at least eight children.

\+ 36 viii **PETER[4] SMITH**, born Aug. 1845, Ohio, married **MARY C. HOWELL**, and had five children.

\+ 37 ix **THOMAS JOHN [JOHN THOMAS][4] SMITH**, born 1848 or 1850, near Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, married **MELISSA FISHER**, and had six children. ***This is Robert Barris's line.***

---

142. *Find a Grave*, no. 9449446, gravestone photo, Buchanan Presbyterian Church Cem., Summit Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, "Frederick Weber | 1837—1909 | Jane Weber | 1836—1918 | Weber."

143. U.S. census, 1900, Lewisville, Summit Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 102, r. 1305, p. 5, dw. 95, fam. 95. The siblings resided in dw. 94.

144. "Killed," *The Spirit of Democracy*, Woodsfield, Ohio, Wed., 1 July 1853, p. 2, col. 3, <https://www.newspapers.com/image/171450071/>. *U.S., Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles, 1861–1865*, at <Ancestry.com>, Simpson Smith, 23, born about 1839, enlisted as Corporal 15 Aug. 1862, mustered in 18 Sept. 1862, Ohio, Company A, Regiment 116th Infantry, mustered out 13 June 1863, killed at Bunker Hill, Virginia, Union soldier, buried in Winchester National Cem., Winchester, Va., cites Official Roster of the Soldiers of the State of Ohio; Roll of Honor of Ohio Soldiers.

\+ 38 x **WILLIAM HENRY**[4] **SMITH**, born 22 Apr. 1852, near Lewisville, Monroe Co., Ohio, married **ELIZABETH GILLESPIE**, and had six children.

**17. WILLIAM**[3] **SMITH** (*4Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born about 1802 (calculated from Buchanan Church record, also by the 1880 census) or about 1804 (1860 census) or about 1809 (1850 census), Virginia (or West Virginia by the 1880, and died Feb. 1894, Monroe Co., Ohio,[145] age 92. He married 1827, Malaga Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio (obit.), **SARAH EMMONS**, who was born about 1807 (calculated from Buchanan Church record) or 20 June 1811 (gravestone), probably Fayette Co., Pa. (church record, the state supported by the 1850 census), died 4 Sept. 1890,[146] age 83, and was buried in the Buchanan Presbyterian Church graveyard.[147]

According to *History of Monroe County, Ohio*,[148] (Figure 3) this sketch should read: **William**[3] **Smith** (*Robert*[2]) was born 22 Aug. 1801, Washington Co., Pa., son of Robert and Elizabeth (Hanley) Smith. He married **Sarah Emmons**, who was born 20 June 1811, Fayette Co., Pa., daughter of Lewis and Sarah (Wheatley) Emmons. William Smith and Lewis Emmons both settled in Monroe Co., Ohio, in 1816. William's father, Robert, was born on Muddy Creek, three miles above Peach Bottom Ferry, and his mother Elizabeth was born in County Armagh, Ireland.

---

145. Buchanan Presbyterian Church, Lewisville, Ohio, 1835–1970, List of Members (note 8), 159, image 178 of 212, "209. William Smith. [admitted] 26 Feb. 1889 [dismissed] [empty] [remarks] [empty] [died] Feb., 1894 [age] 92."

146. *Find a Grave*, no. 130245015, gravestone photo, by Penny Pennington, Buchanan Presbyterian Church Cem., Summit Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, "Sarah | wife of | William | Smith | June 20, 1811 | Sept. 4, 1890 | Smith."

147. *Buchanan Presbyterian Church Cemetery*, provided by Richard Harrington, <https://freepages.rootsweb.com/~harringtonfamilies/history/BuchananMap.htm>, "[grave marker no.] 181 [marker inscription] Sarah w/o William Smith b. June 20, 1811 d. Sept 1 [*sic*], 1890." Buchanan Presbyterian Church, Lewisville, Ohio, 1835–1970, List of Members (note 8), 157, image 176 of 212, "176. Sarah [Emmons] Smith. [admitted] [empty] [dismissed] [empty] [remarks] From Fayette Co., Pa. [died] Sept. 4, 1890 [age] 83."

148. *History of Monroe County, Ohio* (note 381), 29, image 49 of 52 (↗), "William Smith," a sketch in the "Personal History Department," images 21–52 of 52.

**N.B. I have not been able to verify the items in red in the preceding paragraph**. In fact, I question the accuracy of some of them. For example, Muddy Creek and Peach Bottom are locales in York Co., Pa., which is nowhere mentioned in the printed "biography" of William and is 200 miles or so east of Washington Co., Pa., which is. There was indeed a Robert Smith in York Co., Pa., at about the right time, but I have seen no proof that he was the Robert Smith who ultimately moved to Monroe Co., Ohio. In appendix B, I argue that the Robert Smith of York Co., Pa., could not have been the Robert Smith of Monroe Co., Ohio, because they were buying and selling land in the widely separated locations at the same time.

This brings the entire vanity-press biography of William into doubt. Much of it probably came from an interview of William Smith himself, but if the parentage is false then how should we regard the rest? We should treat it cautiously is obvious. Now I return to what we can prove from the written record.

An obituary for Sarah:

> Died—on Thursday, Sept 4th, Sarah Smith, wife of William Smith, Sr., and aged and greatly respected Presbyterian lady of Summit township. The deceased was born in Fayette County, Pa., June 20, 1811 and was married in Malaga township in the year 1827.
>
> She leaves a husband and seven children to mourn her loss—four sons and three daughters. They had nine children. Two daughters have gone to rest before her. Her remains were followed to their last resting place in the Buchanan Cemetery. Funeral services were conducted by Rev. Armstrong.[149]

In 1800 Lewis "Emmins," 26–45 [born 1755–1774], resided in Franklin Twp., Fayette Co., Pa., with a woman 6–45, two boys under 10, one female 10–16.[150]

149. Obit., *Spirit of Democracy*, Woodsfield, Ohio, 11 Sept. 1890, transcribed to Sarah's *Find a Grave* site.

150. U.S. census, 1800, Franklin Twp., Fayette Co., Pa., r. 38, p. 522, 20020,01010.

## THE PATRICK SMITH FAMILY

In 1810 Lewis Emmons, 26–45 [born 1765–1784], resided in Franklin Twp., Fayette Co., Pa., with a woman 16–26, one boy and two girls under 10, one male 10–16, one male 16–26.[151]

Repeated for convenience from the Patrick[1] sketch: In 1811, Ohio Co., Va., the following taxpayers were listed together in this order: Robert Smith t run, **William Smith tr**, Patrick Smith tr.[152] The various emendations "t run" and "tr" stand for, I believe, Turkey Run. Note that this suggests a strong relationship with Patrick[1] Smith.

In 1820 Lewis Emmons, over 45 [born before 1775], resided in Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman over 45, one male 10–16, one male 18–26, and two girls under 10.[153]

[The following two items are repeated from Robert[1]'s sketch.]

In 1830 William Smith, 20–30 [born 1800–1810], resided in Malaga Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman 15–20 [born 1810–1815], and one girl [Sarah, 1] under 5.[154]

In 1840 "W$^{m}$" Smith, 30–40 [born 1800–1810], resided in Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman 20–30 [born 1810–1820], one boy [Robert, 4] and one girl [Margaret, 1] under 5, two girls [Rachel, 9?, and Hester, 7] 5–10, and one female [Sarah, 11] 10–15.[155]

In 1850 William Smith, 41, a farmer born in Virginia, resided in Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with Sarah, 37, born in Pennsylvania, and with Sarah, 21, Hester, 17, Robert, 14, Margaret, 11, James, 8, Catharine, 6, William, 4, all born in Ohio, and Elizabeth Wise, 2, born in Ohio.[156]

In 1860 William Smith, 56, a farmer born in Virginia, with $2,400 real and $730 personal estates, resided in Summit, Monroe Co., Ohio, with Sarah, 43, born in Pennsylvania, and with James, 19, "Katherine," 15, William Jr., 13, and Lewis, 7, all born in Ohio, and two domestics, Mary

151. U.S. census, 1810, Franklin Twp., Fayette Co., Pa., r. 54, p. 1026, 11110,01010.

152. Ohio Co., Va., Personal Property Tax Records, 1811, 12, image 695 of 757, FHL 1870185, DGS 7856156 (↗).

153. U.S. census, 1820, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. M33_88, p. 124, 010101,20010.

154. U.S. census, 1830, Malaga Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 136, p. 95.

155. U.S. census, 1840, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 416, p. 104.

156. U.S. census, 1850, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 712, p. 446b, dw. 184, fam. 184.

Elisabeth Wise, 14, and Elisabeth Martin, 17, both born in Ohio.[157] Two dwellings away resided Thomas Smith (q.v.), separated by William Buchanan (who donated the church land) and some of his family. (However, William Buchanan's age is given here as 61, which appears to be off by 10 years, and the Mary listed is probably his daughter, not his wife, although her age of 40 appears off for either of these possibilities.)

In 1870 William Smith, 69, a farmer born in Virginia of a foreign-born mother, with $2,400 real and $300 personal estates, resided in Summit, Monroe Co., Ohio, with Sarah, 59, born in Pennsylvania, and with "Louis," 17, born in Ohio, and a domestic and her son.[158] These ages (except for Louis) are off by several years from the 1850. Three dwellings removed from William Smith has William Buchanan, 76, now apparently married to Mahala, 50.

In 1880 William Smith, 78, a farmer born in West Virginia of a father born in Maryland and a mother in Ireland, resided in Summit Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Sarah, 69, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, and with William Poland, 11, whom he "Took to raise," born in Ohio of Ohio natives.[159]

Known children, of nine:[160]

\+ 39 i **SARAH E.**[4] **SMITH**, born 10 Apr. 1829, Ohio, married **SIMON A. ROSE**, and had nine children.

40 ii ?**RACHEL A.**[4] **SMITH**. *History of Monroe Co., Ohio* (Figure 3), gives her birth as 11 Sept. 1831, deceased, so before the 1882 publication of the history, married — **WISE**. The Elizabeth Wise, 2, born in Ohio, residing in 1850 in the household of William[3] Smith (q.v.), might have been Rachel's child, but Mary Elizabeth Wise, 14, born in Ohio, residing in the 1860 household as a domestic, indicates otherwise.

---

157. U.S. census, 1860, Summit, Monroe Co., Ohio, r. M653_1012, p. 13, dw. 187, fam. 187.

158. U.S. census, 1870, Summit, Monroe Co., Ohio, r. M593_1245, p. 248A, dw. 17, fam. 17. Buchanan in dw. 20, fam. 20.

159. U.S. census, 1880, Summit Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 132, r. 1050, p. 601b, dw. 11, fam. 11. There is another family, also dw. 11, fam. 11, headed by Mary C. Brier, 32, who might have shared the dwelling.

160. For all references here to *History of Monroe County, Ohio*, see note 148. The birth year estimates come from the 1850 census, not the *History*, which I believe is not trustworthy.

41 iii **HESTER[4] SMITH**, born about 1833, Ohio. *History of Monroe Co., Ohio*, gives her (**Hester A.**'s) birth as 10 Aug. 1836, married to **— Cashner**.

42 iv **ROBERT[4] SMITH**, born about 1836, Ohio. *History of Monroe Co., Ohio*, gives his (**Robert H.**'s) birth as 11 Jan. 1842. From *History of Monore Co., Ohio*: "Robert served three years in the 116th Ohio Volunteer Infantry."[161]

Probably the Robert Smith, 23 [born 1837], residing in the household of Simon Rose and his wife, Sarah (probably Robert's sister), in 1860, in Monroe Co., Ohio (q.v.).

43 v **MARGARET[4] SMITH**, born about 1839, Ohio. *History of Monroe Co., Ohio*, gives her birth as 15 Dec. 1843.

44 vi **JAMES[3] SMITH**, born about 1842, Ohio. *History of Monroe Co., Ohio*, gives his birth as 7 Mar. 1846. From *History of Monore Co., Ohio*: "James was in the 7th West Virginia Volunteer Infantry, serving three years."[162]

45 vii **CATHARINE[3] SMITH**, born about 1844, Ohio. *History of Monroe Co., Ohio*, gives her birth as 1 June 1848, married to **— Pryor**.

46 viii **WILLIAM[4] SMITH**, born about 1846, Ohio. *History of Monroe Co., Ohio*, gives his birth as 11 Aug. 1850.

\+ 47 ix **LEWIS [LOUIS][4] SMITH**, born 1853, Ohio, married **MARY FARENBACH**, and had two children.

**18. HANNAH[3] GORDON [GORDEN]** (*6Rachel[2]*, *Patrick[1]*) was born 14 June 1809 (calculated), Pennsylvania, died 4 Oct. 1894, aged 85 years 3 months 20 days, and was buried in Centerville Cem., Centerville, Belmont Co., Ohio.[163] She married 4 Jan. 1839, Belmont Co., Ohio,[164] **ROBERT**

161. *History of Monroe County, Ohio* (note 148), 4, image 24 of 52 (↗), "Simon A. Rose," a sketch in the "Personal History Department," images 21–52 of 52.

162. *History of Monroe County, Ohio* (note 148), 4, image 24 of 52 (↗), "Simon A. Rose," a sketch in the "Personal History Department," images 21–52 of 52.

163. *Find a Grave*, no. 75569513, gravestone photo, Centerville Cem., Centerville, Belmont Co., Ohio, "Hannah Hart | died | Oct. 4, 1894 | aged | 85Y. 3M. 20D."

164. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Belmont Co., Ohio, 1830–1844, 38, image 393 of 557 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 902143, "1 Robert Hart to Hannah Gordon | Marriage license issued January 1st 1839 | John C. Tallman Clerk | I hereby certify that by authority of a license for that purpose obtained I did on the 4th day of January 1839 unite together in marriage. Mr. Robert Hart and Miss Hanna Gordon. Given under my hand and seal this 6th day of January 1839. | John C. Tidball (seal)."

**HART**, who was born 29 June 1806 (calculated), Pennsylvania, and died 5 May 1881, Smith Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, aged 74 years 10 months 6 days, and was buried with his wife.[165]

Repeated from Rachel[2]'s sketch: In 1850 Robert "Hunt," 43, a farmer born in Pennsylvania, resided in Smith Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, with Hannah, 40, born in Pennsylvania, and with Margaret, 10, Samantha, 8, James, 6, Miles, 4, and Robert "Jr.," 1, all born in Ohio, with Rachel Gorden, 71, and Hannah Smith, 71, both born in Pennsylvania.[166] Robert Hunt was surely the Robert Hart of the 1860 census (see next) who married daughter Hannah.

In 1860 Robert Hart, 54, a farmer born in Pennsylvania, with $2,200 real and $150 personal estates, resided in Smith Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, with Hannah, 51, born in Pennsylvania, and with Margaret A., 20, "Nancy" J., 18, James, 16, Miles, 14, Robert J., 12, and "Erthiza," 10, all born in Ohio.[167]

An application for the probate of Robert's will lists "Hannah Hart his widow," and the following next of kin resident in Ohio: daughter, Margaret A. Gordon, of Demos[?], daughter, S. J. Wilson, of Jerusalem, Monroe Co., son, James Hart, of Belmont Co., son, Miles R. Hart, of Jacobsburgh, daughter, Elthisa Hart, of Jacobsburgh. Crossed out, probably because out of state, was son, Robert J. Hart, of Edna, Labette Co., Kans.[168]

Children:

48 i **MARGARET A.**[4] **HART**, born 1840, Ohio, died 1918, buried in Centerville Cem., Centerville, Belmont Co., Ohio,[169] married **MATTHEW GORDON**, born 1839, died 1918, buried near his wife.[170]

---

165. *Find a Grave*, no. 75569326, gravestone photo, Centerville Cem., Centerville, Belmont Co., Ohio, "Robert Hart | died | May 5, 1881 | aged | 74Y. 10M. 6D."

166. U.S. census, 1850, Smith Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, r. 661, p. 263b, dw. 2216, fam. 2243.

167. U.S. census, 1860, Smith Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, r. M653_937, p. 314, dw. 1826, fam. 1791.

168. *Ohio, U.S., Wills and Probate Records, 1786–1998*, Belmont Co., Probate Court Records, 8323–8355, 1881, image 2911 of 3203 at <Ancestry.com>, full probate packet is case 8352, images 2906–2913.

169. *Find a Grave*, no. 148518184, gravestone photo, Centerville Cem., Centerville, Belmont Co., Ohio, "Margaret A. Gordon | 1840—1918."

170. *Find a Grave*, no. 148518269, gravestone photo, Centerville Cem., Centerville, Belmont Co.,

49 ii **SAMANTHA [NANCY] J.**[4] **HART**, born 1842, Ohio, died 1935, buried in Key Bethel Cem., Mead Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio,[171] married **A. R. WILSON**, born 1839, died 1904, buried with his wife.
50 iii **JAMES**[4] **HART**, born 1 May 1843, Ohio, died 26 May 1901, buried in Centerville Cem., Centerville, Belmont Co., Ohio.[172]
51 iv **MILES R.**[4] **HART**, born about 1846, Ohio.
52 v **ROBERT J.**[4] **HART**, born about 1849, Ohio.
53 vi **ELTHISA**[4] **HART**, born about 1850, Ohio.

**19. MARY**[3] **MARTIN** (*8Ann*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 31 Mar. 1822 (gravestone), Virginia, died 26 June 1907, and was buried in Stone Church Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va.[173] She married 1 Jan. 1852, Marshall Co., Va.[174] (about 1850 according to the 1900 census), **JOHN HAND**, who was born 11 Aug. 1821 (gravestone), died 14 July 1916, Elm Grove (neighborhood), Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va., and was buried near his wife.[175] He was the son of John and Sarah (—) Hand, both buried, near John (Jr.) and Mary[3], in Stone Church Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va.[176] (See his sister Mary at James[3] (*James*[2]).)

Repeated for convenience: In 1860 John Hand, 39, a farmer born in Virginia, with $300 real and $300 personal estates, resided in Marshall

Ohio, "Matthew Gordon | 1839—1918."

171. *Find a Grave*, no. 44325767, gravestone photo, Key Bethel Cem., Mead Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, "A. R. wilson | 1839–1904 | his wife | Samantha | 1842–1935 [possibly 1936] | Wilson."

172. *Find a Grave*, no. 178839217, gravestone photo, Centerville Cem., Centerville, Belmont Co., Ohio, "James Hart | born | May 1, 1843 | died | May 26, 1901."

173. *Find a Grave*, no. 112327071, gravestone photo, Stone Church Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va., "Mary, Wife Of | John Hand | Mar. 31, 1822 | June 26, 1908."

174. *Virginia, U.S., Compiled Marriages, 1851–1900*, at <Ancestry.com>, John Hand to Mary Martin, 1 Jan. 1852, Marshall Co., Va. But *West Virginia, U.S., Marriges Index, 1785–1971*, <Ancestry.com>, has John Hand, male, to Mary "Marten," female, 1851, Marshall, W.Va.

175. *Find a Grave*, no. 99175989, gravestone photo, Stone Church Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va., plot: Sec. B, Lot 91, "John Hand | Aug. 11, 1831 | July 14, 1916."

176. *Find a Grave*, no. 78696084, gravestone photo, Stone Church Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va., plot: Sec. B 91, "John Hand | died | Apr. 3, 1876 | In his 82 Year | [verse]," and no. 112327952, same cemetery, plot:P B 91, "Sarah | Wife of | John Hand | born | June 18, 1795 | died | May 17, 1865." Another son, William, was also buried in this same cemetery in plot B 89 [*Find a Grave*, no. 99175857]. And another son, Thomas, was also buried there (plot not specified) [*Find a Grave*, no. 188365011].

Co., Va., with Mary, 39, born in Virginia, and with Samuel M., 8, James A., 5, Sarah A., 3, and Mary A., 2, all born in Virginia, and with Anne Martin, 58, born in Virginia.[177]

In 1870 John Hand, 48, a farmer born in Pennsylvania, with $2,640 real and $410 personal estates, resided in Sand Hill Twp., Marshall Co., W.Va., with Mary, 47, born in West Virginia, and with "Sam'l" M., 17, James A., 15, Sarah Ann, 14, Mary A., 12, John A., 10, and William S., 6 all born in West Virginia. In nearby dwellings were James Smith, 53, Thomas Smith, 49, and Harriet Smith, 46, and probably Hannah Smith, 50.[178]

In 1880 John Hand, 57, a farmer born in Pennsylvani of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Triadelphia, Ohio Co., W.Va., with his wife, Mary, 57, born in West Virginia, and with his daughter, Amanda, 20, and sons, John, 18, and William S., 16, all born in West Virginia.[179]

In 1900 John Hand, 78, a farmer born Apr. 1822 in West Virginia of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Triadelphia, Ohio Co., W.Va., with his wife of 50 years, Mary, 78, born May 1822 in West Virginia of parents of unknown nativities, and with his sons, John A., 37, a farmer born Sept. 1862, and William, 35, a farmer born Nov. 1864, both single, and with his granddaughter, Sallie, 21, born Dec. 1878, all three born in West Virginia of West Virginia natives. Mary had had six children, with four surviving.[180]

Obituary for John Hand:

> Funeral services over the remains of the late John Hand, one of the oldest residents of Elm Grove, who died at this home Friday morning, was held from the place of death yesterday afternoon, at 2 o'clock. Rev. L. B. Lewellyn, pastor of the Stone Presbyterian church, officiated. Interment was in the Stone church cemetery.[181]

---

177. U.S. census, 1860, Marshall Co., Va., r. M653_1360, p. 359, dw. 1758, fam. 1738.

178. U.S. census, 1870, Sand Hill Twp., Marshall Co., W.Va., r. M593_1693, p. 264B, dw. 152, fam. 151. The Smiths were in dw. 150 and 151.

179. U.S. census, 1880, Tridelphia, Ohio Co., W.Va., ED 215, r. 1411, p. 531d, dw. 258, fam. 273.

180. U.S. census, 1900, Tridelphia, Ohio Co., W.Va., ED 108, r. 1768, p. 17, dw. 325, fam. 342.

181. "Hand Funeral Yesterday," *The Wheeling Intelligencer*, Wheeling, W.Va., Mon., 17 July 1916,

Children:

54 i **SAMUEL MARTIN[4] HAND**, born 7 June 1853, Marshall Co., [W.]Va.,[182] died 18 Sept. 1934, Triadelphia Dist., Ohio Co., W.Va.[183] buried in Stone Church Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va.,[184] married **MARY THOMPSON**, born 1850, died 1921, buried with her husband.

55 ii **ALBERT JAMES[4] HAND**, born 21 Nov. 1854, Marshall Co., [W.]Va.,[185], died 31 Dec. 1938, Wheeling, Triadelphia Dist., Ohio Co., W.Va.[186] buried in Stone Church Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va.,[187] married **LEONORA CARSKADON**, born 11 Feb. 1884 (gravestone), died 1 Dec. 1945, buried near her husband.[188]

56 iii **SARAH ANN[4] HAND**, born 27 Feb. 1855, Sand Hill, Marshall Co., [W.]Va.[189]

---

p. 2, col. 2, at <https://www.newspapers.com/image/649576963/>.

182. Marshall Co., [W.]Va., Births, 1853–1882, 1:8, image 223 of 386 (also 52 of 386), FHL 853795, DGS 4132552, "[no.] 24 [born] [1853] June 7. [child] Samuel Hand. W[hite] M[ale] A[live] [where] Marshall Co. [father] John Hand [mother] Mary Hand [how many born] 1 [informant and relation to child] Mary Hand Mother."

183. Ohio Co., W.Va., Deaths, Vol. 74, 1934, series no. 762, image 445 of 1,135, FHL 857611, DGS 4229906, Samuel Martin Hand, of Stone Church Rd., died 18 Sept. 1934, Triadelphia Dist., Ohio Co., age 82 yrs. 4 mos. 11 dys., male, white, widowed (spouse Mary Thompson), carpenter, born 7 May 1852 [*sic*], Marshall Co., W.Va., father John Hand, born Marshall Co., W.Va., mother Mary Martin, born Marshall Co., W.Va., informant Frank Hand, of Elm Grove, W.Va., buried 20 Sept. 1934, Stone Church Cem.

184. *Find a Grave*, no. 124203758, gravestone photo, Stone Church Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va., plot: K 20, "Hand | Samuel M. | 1853—1934 | | Mary T. | 1850—1921."

185. Marshall Co., [W.]Va., Births, 1853–1882, 1:10, image 228 of 386 (also 57 of 386), FHL 853795, DGS 4132552, "[no.] 15 [born] [1854] Nov. 21 [child] James A. Hand. W[hite] m[ale] a[live] [where] Marshall County [father] Jno Hand [mother] Mary Hand [how many born] 1 [informant and relation to child] Mary Hand Mother."

186. Ohio Co., W.Va., Deaths, Vol. 82, 1938, series no. 762, image 464 of 1,154, FHL 857616, DGS 4229911, Albert James Hand, of Stone Church Rd., died 31 Dec. 1938, Wheeling, Triadelphia Dist., Ohio Co., age 83 yrs. 1 mo. 10 dys., male, white, married (spouse Leonora Carskadon), retired, born 21 Nov. 1855 [*sic*], Marshall Co., W.Va., father John Hand, mother Mary Martin, informant Leonora Hand, of Elm Grove, W.Va., buried 2 Jan. 1939, Stone Church Cem.

187. *Find a Grave*, no. 124448417, gravestone photo, by Heidi Crupe, Stone Church Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va., "Albert J. Hand | Nov. 21, 1855 [*sic*] | Dec. 31, 1938."

188. *Find a Grave*, no. 38454992, gravestone photo, by Heidi Crupe, Stone Church Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va., "Leonora Hand | Feb. 11, 1884 | Dec. 1, 1945."

189. Marshall Co., [W.]Va., Births, 1853–1882, 1:20, image 235 of 386 (also 64 of 386), FHL

57 iv **MARY ANN [AMANDA][4] HAND**, born 11 July 1858, Turkey Run, Marshall Co., [W.]Va.[190]

58 v **JOHN A.[4] HAND**, born 12 Sept. 1860 Ohio Co., [W.]Va., died 26 Nov. 1940, Wheeling, Washington Dist., Ohio Co., W.Va.,[191] buried Stone Church Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va.[192]

59 vi **WILLIAM SHERMAN[4] HAND**, born 29 Nov. 1864, Marshall Co., W.Va., died 26 Sept. 1936, Triadelphia Dist., Ohio Co., W.Va., buried in Stone Church Cem.[193] Unmarried.

---

853795, DGS 4132552, "[no.] 25 [born] [1855] Feb 27 [child] Sarah A Hand. W[hite] Fem[ale] A[live] [where] Sand Hill [father] John Hand [mother] Mary Hand [how many born] 1 [informant and relation to child] Mary Hand Mother."

190. Marshall Co., [W.]Va., Births, 1853–1882, 1:30, image 245 of 386 (also 74 of 386), FHL 853795, DGS 4132552, "[no.] 11 [born] [1858] July 11 [child] Mary Ann Hand. W[hite] F[emale] A[live] [where] Turkey Run. [father] John Hand [mother] Mary Hand [how many born] 1 [informant and relation to child] John Hand Father."

191. Ohio Co., W.Va., Deaths, Vol. 86, 1940, series no. 958, image 455 of 1,139, FHL 857618, DGS 4229913, John A. Hand, of Stone Church Rd., died 26 Nov. 1940, Wheeling, Washington Dist., Ohio Co., age 80 yrs. 2 mos. 14 dys., male, white, single, farmer, born 12 Sept. 1860, Ohio Co., W.Va., father John Hand, mother Mary Martin, informant Mrs. A. J. Hand, of Elm Grove, W.Va., buried 29 Nov. 1940, Stone Church Cem., Wheeling, W.Va.

192. *Find a Grave*, no. 124448625, gravestone photo, by Heidi Crupe, Stone Church Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va., "John A. Hand | Sept. 12, 1860 | Nov. 26, 1940."

193. Ohio Co., W.Va., Deaths, Vol. 78, 1936, series no. 833, image 481 of 1,159, FHL 857614, DGS 4229909, William Sherman Hand, of Stone Church Rd., died 26 Sept. 1936, Triadelphia Dist., Ohio Co., age 71 yrs. 9 mos. 27 dys., male, white, single, retired painter, born 29 Nov. 1864, Marshall Co., W.Va., father John Hand, mother Mary Martin, informant Frank Hand, of Elm Grove, W.Va., buried 28 Sept. 1936, Stone Church Cem.

## FOURTH GENERATION

**28. SARAH JANE[4] SMITH** (*12James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Patrick[1]*) was born 17 July 1853, [West] Virginia, died 2 Mar. 1923, West Finley Twp., Washington Co., Pa., and was buried 6 Mar. 1923 in Dallas Cem., West Alexander [now Donegal] Twp., Washington Co., Pa.[194] She married about 1874 (1900 census) **WILLIAM D. STRICKLIN [STRICKLAND]**, who was born 18 Apr. 1854, [West] Virginia, died 25 Dec. 1940, Muskogee, Muskogee Co., Okla., and was buried in Greenhill Cem., Muskogee, Muskogee Co., Okla.[195]

N.B., West Alexander, now part of Donegal Twp., Washington Co., Pa., is located less than a mile east of Ohio Co., W.Va., on the corridor between Wheeling, W.Va., and Pittsburgh, Pa. West Finley Twp., Pa., is directly south of Donegal Twp., in the southwest corner of Washington Co., Pa., abutting Marshall Co., W.Va., on its west.

In 1880 William D. Strickland, 25, a farmer born in West Virginia of West Virginia natives, resided in Sand Hill, Marshall Co., West Virginia, with his wife, Sarah J., 26, with the same nativities, and with his sons, James W. H., 3, Charles R., 2, and Melvin "F.," 4/12, born Jan., all born in West Virginia.[196]

Repeated for convenience from the James[3] sketch: In 1900 James Smith, 83, widower, a farmer born in West Virginia of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Sand Hill Dist., Marshall Co., W.Va., with his son-in-law, "W[m]" Strickland, 46, a farmer born Apr. 1854 in West Virginia of a father born in Maryland and a mother in Pennsylvania, and his daughter, William's wife of 26 years, "Sallie," 47, born July 1852 in West Virginia of West Virginia natives, and with his grandsons, "Cha's.," 22, a teamster

194. *Pennsylvania, U.S., Death Certificates, 1906–1972*, no. 130270 [possibly 130276], Sarah Jane Stricklin, died 2 Mar. 1923, West Finley Twp., Washington Co., Pa., aged 69 yrs. 7 mos. 15 dys., female, white, married, housewife, born 17 July 1853, W.Va., father James Smith, born W.Va., mother Jane Hand, born W.Va., informant W. D. Stricklin, of West Alexander, Pa., buried 6 Mar., 1923, Dallas Cem., West Alexander, Pa.

195. *Find a Grave*, no. 27607457, gravestone photo, Greenhill Cem., Muskogee, Muskogee Co., Okla., plot: Block 72 Lot 24 Space 6, "W[m] D. Stricklin | Apr. 18, 1854 | Dec. 25, 1940."

196. U.S. census, 1880, Sand Hill, Marshall Co., W.Va., ED 191, r. 1407, p. 123c, dw. 88, fam. 94.

born May 1878, Melvin, 20, a teamster born Jan. 1880, and John, 17, a farmer born Aug. 1882, all three born in West Virginia, and with his granddaughter, Violet, 15, born Dec. 1885 [*sic*] in Ohio of West Virginia natives. Sallie had had five children with five surviving.[197]

In 1910 William Stricklin, 55, a farmer born in West Virginia of a father born in Maryland and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Sand Hill Dist., Marshall Co., W.Va., with his wife of 35 years, Sarah Jane, 57, born in West Virginia of West Virginia natives, and with his son, Rolly, 27, born in West Virginia, his daughter-in-law (Rolly's wife of less than a year), Nettie, 23, born in Pennsylvania of West Virginia natives, and with his son, "Charley" R., 32, single, born in West Virginia. Sarah Jane had had five children, with five surviving. Nettie had had no children.[198]

In 1920 W. D. Stricklin, 65, father, a farmer born in West Virginia of a father born in Maryland and a mother in Pennsylvania, and Sarah J., 67, mother, born in West Virginia of West Virginia natives, resided in West Finley Twp., Washington Co., Pa., in the household of their son, "Chas" Stricklin, 41, a farmer born in West Virginia, and his wife, Lena, 29, born in West Virginia of a father born in Virginia and a mother in West Virginia, and with his mother-in law, Nancy Bruce, 73, a widow born in Virginia of West Virginia natives, and with a foster child, Alta McCullough, 11, born in West Virginia of West Virginia natives.[199]

On 13 July 1910, Sarah J. Stricklin, wife of William D. Stricklin, residing near Dallas, Marshall Co., W.Va., signed her will, and it was proved 2 June 1924. It mentions "my husband, William D. Stricklin," "my farm of 75 acres," to pass at his death to "my children, James William, Charles R, Melvin P, John R, and Mrs. Violet V. Murray," equally.[200]

An obituary for William:

---

197. U.S. census, 1900, Sand Hill Dist., Marshall Co., W.Va., ED 73, r. 1765, p. 1, dw. 12, fam. 12.

198. U.S. census, 1910, Sand Hill Dist., Marshall Co., W.Va., ED 86, r. T624_1688, p. 5b, dw. 94, fam. 95.

199. U.S. census, 1920, West Finley Twp., Washington Co., Pa., ED 236, r. T625_1661, p. 5A, dw. 83, fam. 86.

200. Marshall Co., W.Va., Wills, 1923–1930, 7:101–102, images 81–82 of 1102, FHL 1871515, DGS 4715809 (↗).

William D. Stricklin, 86, resident of Muskogee for the past year, died early this morning at the home of his son, J. W. Stricklin, 2016 Oklahoma avenue, following a lingering illness.

He is survived by three sons, J. W. Stricklin, J. R. Stricklin of Shawnee, C. R. Stricklin of West Alexander, Pa., a daughter, Mrs. Violet Murray of Muskogee; 12 grandchildren, including Mrs. Wiley H. Hall of Muskogee and 10 great-grandchildren.

Funeral services will be held at 3 o'clock Thursday . . . Burial will be in Greenhill cemetery . . .[201]

Children:

60 i **JAMES WILLIAM H.**[5] **STRICKLIN**, born 1876 (gravestone), West Virginia, died 1962, buried in Tahlequah Cem., Tahlequah, Cherokee Co., Okla.,[202] married **OLA B. —**, born 1875, died 1953, buried with her husband.

61 ii **CHARLES R.**[5] **STRICKLIN**, born May 1878, West Virginia,[203] married after the 1910 census **LENA BRUCE**, born about 1891, West Virginia, daughter of Nancy (—) Bruce.

62 iii **MELVIN P.**[5] **STRICKLIN**, born Jan. 1880, West Virginia, died 1930 (gravestone), buried Union Highland Cem., Florence, Fremont Co., Colo.,[204] married **LEOTA S. (—)**, born 1875, died 1922, buried near her husband.[205]

63 iv **JOHN ROLLY**[5] **STRICKLIN**, born 1881 (gravestone) or Aug. 1882, West Virginia, died 1957, buried Willow Grove Cem., Buffalo, Johnson Co., Wyo.,[206] married about 1910 **NETTIE MURRAY**, born

201. Obit., "William D. Stricklin, 86, Dies At Home In Muskogee," *Muskogee Times Democrat*, 25 Dec. 1940, posted by Robert Sandlin to *Find a Grave*, no. 27607457.

202. *Find a Grave*, no. 67173840, gravestone photo, by Lonnie Hoover, Tahlequah Cem., Tahlequah, Cherokee Co., Okla., plot: Block 2, Plot9–A, Lot 6, "Stricklin | Ola B. | 1875–1953 || J. W. | 1876–1962." According to *Find a Grave*, no. 67174152, she was Leola Bell "Ola" (Stricklin) Stricklin, daughter of Samuel S. Stricklin and Emma Dora Wallace (unsourced and unvetted).

203. Further details (unsourced) at *Find a Grave*, no. 46488243.

204. *Find a Grave*, no. 61812341, gravestone photo, Union Highland Cem., Florence, Fremont Co., Colo., plot: Block 4–1/2, Lot 8, South center grave, "Stricklin | Melvin P. | 1880–1930."

205. *Find a Grave*, no. 61812340, gravestone photo, Union Highland Cem., Florence, Fremont Co., Colo., plot: Section 4.5, Lot 8, "Stricklin | Leota S. | 1875–1922."

206. *Find a Grave*, no. 102937056, gravestone photo, Willow Grove Cem., Buffalo, Johnson Co., Wyo., plot: Block 56 Lot 7 Space 8, "John R. | Stricklin | 1881–1957."

3 Mar. 1886 (calculated) or 1885 (gravestone), Pennsylvania, daughter of Joseph and Jane (Armstrong) Murray, died 13 July 1923, Buffalo, Johnson Co., Wyo.,[207] age 37 years 3 months 14 days, buried near her husband.[208]

64 v **VIOLET VALERIE**[5] **STRICKLIN**, born 14 Dec. 1884, Martins Ferry, Belmont Co., Ohio, died 1961, buried Highland Cem., Medicine Lodge, Barber Co., Kans.,[209] married **FRANK LESLIE MURRAY**, born 12 May 1881 (gravestone), Greene Co., Pa., died 18 Feb. 1959, buried in Bushton-Farmer Township Cem., Bushton, Rice Co., Kans.,[210] and had at least one child: (1) **Geraldine Zelureka**[6] **Murray**, born 13 Jan. 1911, West Alexander, Washington Co., Pa.[211]

**31. MARGARET E.**[4] **SMITH** (16*Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born about 1836 (4 in the 1850 census), Ohio. She married, say 1857, **JOHN UNDERWOOD**, who was born about 1832, Indiana.

In 1860 John Underwood, 28, a farmer born in Indiana with a personal estate of $100, resided in Washington, Monroe Co., Ohio, with Margaret E., 20 [*sic*], born in Ohio, and with Simon R., 2, born in Ohio.[212

207. *Wyoming, U.S., State and County Death Records, 1896–1971*, State Death Certificates, 1923–1924, image 772 of 3265 at <Ancestry.com>, no. 1178, Nettie Strickland, died 13 July 1923, Buffalo, Johnson Co., Wyo., aged 37 yrs. 3 mos. 14 dys., female, white, married (spouse J. Strickland), born Pa., father Joseph Murray, born Pa., mother Jane Armstrong, born Pa., informant Mr. Strickland, of same place, buried 17 July 1923, Buffalo.

208. *Find a Grave*, no. 102937057, gravestone photo, Willow Grove Cem., Buffalo, Johnson Co., Wyo., plot: Block 56 Lot 7 Space 9, "Mrs. Nettie | Stricklin | 1885–1923." Unsourced and unvetted: *Find a Grave* has her Nettie Murray, daughter of Joseph S. Murray, and sister of Frank Leslie Murray (see next child, Violet Stricklin). She might be a half-sister.

209. *Find a Grave*, no. 77642395, gravestone photo, Highland Cem., Medicine Lodge, Barber Co., Kans., "Mother | Violet V. Murray | 1884–1961."

210. *Find a Grave*, no. 71380222, gravestone photo, Bushton-Farmer Township Cem., Bushton, Rice Co., Kans., "Father | Frank L. Murray | May 12, 1881 | Feb. 18, 1959."

211. *Pennsylvania, U.S., Birth Certificates, 1906–1917*, image 2367 of 3072 at <Ancestry.com>, no. 10585, Geraldine Zelureka Murray, born 13 Jan. 1911, West Alexander Borough, Washington Co., Pa., female, legitimate, father Frank Leslie Murray, of West Alexander, 29, born Greene Co., Pa., sawyer, mother Violet Valerie Strickline, of West Alexander, 26, born Belmont Co., Ohio, housewife. N.B. no. of child "3rd" crossed out.

212. U.S. census, 1860, Washington, Monroe Co., Ohio, r. M653_1012, p. 296, dw. 934, fam. 934.

## THE PATRICK SMITH FAMILY

In 1870 John Underwood, 39, an iron teaser born in Indiana with a personal estate of $300, resided in Birmingham Twp., Allegheny, Pa., with "Margt.," 31 [*sic*], born in Ohio, and with "Sam[l]," 12, Sarah, 10, James, 7, all born in Ohio, and Louis, 2, born in Pennsylvania, and with one servant in the family.[213]

In 1880 John Underwood, 47, a farmer born in Indiana of Indiana natives, resided in Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Margaret, 39 [*sic*], born in Ohio of a father born in Indiana and a mother in Ohio, and with his son, Simon R., 22, daughter, Sarah E., 19, and son, James W., 17, all born in Ohio, son, Lewis M., 14, born in Pennsylvania, and sons, Albert M., 7, and Henry E., 4, both born in Ohio.[214]

Known children:

65 i **SIMON R.**[5] **UNDERWOOD**, born about 1858, Ohio.
66 ii **SARAH E.**[5] **UNDERWOOD**, born about 1860, Ohio.
67 iii **JAMES W.**[5] **UNDERWOOD**, born about 1860, Ohio.
68 iv **LOUIS [LEWIS] M.**[5] **UNDERWOOD**, born about 1868, Pennsylvania.
69 v **ALBERT M.**[5] **UNDERWOOD**, born about 1873, Ohio.
70 vi **HENRY E.**[5] **UNDERWOOD**, born about 1876, Ohio. He was the informant on his uncle John Thomas[4] Smith's death certificate (q.v.).

**35. PLOMA [PLUMY][4] SMITH** (*16Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born about 1843, Ohio, died just prior to 4 Nov. 1881, Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va.. She married **JAMES N. BOWMAN**, who was born about 1840 (1850 census) or Jan. 1837 (1900 census), Ohio, died 2 Sept. 1900, and was buried in the Woodsfield Cem., Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio.[215]

A news item of 4 Nov. 1881:

> Mrs. Huldah Smith recently returned from Wheeling. She left her daughter (whom she went to see) convalescing. While there one of her

213. U.S. census, 1870, Birmingham Twp., Allegheny, Pa., r. M593_1293, p. 426A, dw. 537, fam. 690.

214. U.S. census, 1880, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 122, r. 1050, p. 442b, dw. 270, fam. 284.

215. *U.S., Headstones Provided for Deceased Union Civil War Veterans, 1861–1904*, image 1137 of 1924 at <Ancestry.com>, "Bowman Jamers N | Pvt Co. B, 25th Regt. | Ohio Infy | Cemetery Woodsfield | at Woodsfield | Ohio | Grave [empty] | Date of death Sept 2–1900."

> Grandchildren, a little son of Peter Smith, died of diphtheria. She had been home but a few days when she received a letter stating that her daughter was again dangerously ill and wanted her to come immediately. She went the first of this week but found on her arrival there that her daughter, Mrs. Pluma Bowman, was dead and buried.[216]

In 1870 James "Boman," 26, a laborer born in West Virginia, resided in Pultney Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, with Plumy, 24, born in Ohio, and with "Janette," 6, "Hanah" J., 4, and Thomas, 1, all born in Ohio.[217]

In 1880 James Bowman, 36, a papermill worker born in Ohio (of unstated parentage), resided in Pease Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, with his wife, Ploma, 34, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his daughters, "Nettie," 16, and Hannah J. 14, son, Joseph P., 11, daughters, Rosa, 6, and Sarah, 3, and son, Martin, 1, all born in Ohio, and with one laborer.[218]

In 1900 James "Boman," 63, a widower born Jan. 1837 in Ohio a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in Ohio, resided in Woodsfield, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his daughter, "Nettie," 35, single, born Apr. 1865, and sons, Thomas, 30, born Apr. 1870, James, 19, born May 1881, and Otto, 15, born Oct. 1884, all born in Ohio of Ohio natives. In the next dwelling resided Thomas Little, 62, born Sept. 1837, his wife of 40 years, Mahala B., 57, born June 1842, with four children. Although Nettie was not counted in the children Mahala had had, she surely was their child.[219]

Known children:

71 i **JEANETTE [NETTIE][5] BOWMAN**, born Apr. 1865 (1900 census), 1866 (gravestone), or 2 Apr. 1871 (according to her marriage record), Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, died 18 Mar. 1936, and buried in

---

216. "Ozark Items. Ozark, Ohio, Nov. 4, 1881," *The Spirit of Democracy*, Woodsfield, Ohio, Tues., 15 Nov. 1881, p. 1, col. 7, <https://www.newspapers.com/image/171454851/>.

217. U.S. census, 1870, Pultney Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, r. M593_1173, p. 240B, dw. 187, fam. 187.

218. U.S. census, 1880, Pease Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, ED 22, r. 994, p. 127b, dw. 395, fam. 413.

219. U.S. census, 1900, Woodsfield, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 92, r. 1305, p. 16, dw. 262, fam. 293. Thomas Little resided in dw. 263.

Mt. Zion Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va.,[220] married 24 Nov. 1900, Monroe Co., Ohio,[221] **BENJAMIN J. LITTLE**, born 21 May 1872, Woodsfield, son of Thomas. D. and Mahala B. ([Yllam?]) Little, and had one child.

An obituary for Jeanette:

> Mrs. Benjamin J. Little, aged 67 and her granddaughter Nancy Hackathorn, aged six years, were instantly killed on Wednesday of last week [March 18, 1936] in an explosion in Wheeling.
>
> Mrs. Little is survived by her husband; one daughter Mrs. Virginia Hackathorn; one granddaughter and three grandsons.
>
> Double funeral services were held Tuesday afternoon at the Cooey-Bentz Funeral Home in Wheeling, and burial was made in Mt. Zion Cemetery in that city.[222]

72 ii **HANNAH J.**[5] **BOWMAN**, born about 1866, Ohio.

73 iii **JOSEPH P.**[5] **BOWMAN**, born about 1869, Ohio.

74 iv **THOMAS**[5] **BOWMAN**, born Apr. 1870, Ohio.

75 v **ROSETTA [ROSE]**[5] **BOWMAN**, born 16 June 1874, West Wheeling, Belmont Co., Ohio.[223]

76 vi **SARAH**[5] **BOWMAN**, born about 1877, Ohio.

77 vii **MARTIN J.**[5] **BOWMAN**, born 21 Feb. 1879, West Wheeling, Belmont Co., Ohio.[224]

78 viii **JAMES**[5] **BOWMAN**, born May 1881, Ohio.

---

220. *Find a Grave*, no. 160219337, Mt. Zion Cem., Wheeling, Ohio Co., W.Va., plot: Lot 2152, "Jeanette Little | 1866—1936."

221. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 902137, license 369, groom: Benjamin Little, 29 on 21 May 1901, resident of Woodsfield, Ohio, born Woodsfield, painter, father T. D. Little, mother M. B. [Yllam?], not previously married, bride: "Jenette" Bowman, 29 on 2 Apr. 1900, resident of Woodsfield, born Woodsfield, housekeeper, father James N. Bowman, mother "Pluma" Smith, not previously married, licensed 24 Nov. 1900, marriage 358;, married 24 Nov. 1900, by W. Boucker MG.

222. *Find a Grave*, no. 160219337, obit., transcribed from the *Spirit of Democracy*, Woodsfield, Ohio, 26 Mar. 1936.

223. *Ohio, U.S., Births and Christenings Index, 1774–1973*, cites FHL 940299, 186, image 131 of 508 at <Ancestry.com>, Rosetta Bowman, female, born 16 June 1874, West Wheeling, Belmont Co., Ohio, father James Bowman, mother "Plumy" Smith.

224. *Ohio, U.S., Births and Christenings Index, 1774–1973*, at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 902140, Martin J. Bowman, male, born 21 Feb. 1879, West Wheeling, Belmont Co., Ohio, father "Jas." N. Bowman, mother "Plumil" Smith.

79 ix **OTTO**[5] **BOWMAN**, born Oct. 1884, Ohio, so he could not have been son of Ploma who died in 1881.

**36. PETER**[4] **SMITH** (16*Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born Aug. 1845, Ohio, and he died after the 1900 census and before 19 Nov. 1902 when his widow filed for a pension based on his Civil War service. He married 25 June 1868, Monroe Co., Ohio,[225] **MARY C. HOWELL**, who was born July 1852 (1900 census), Ohio, daughter of Barbara (—) Howell.

In 1870 (repeated partially here, q.v.), in the household of Huldah Smith, resided Peter, 26, Mary, 25, and Simpson, 1, whom I guessed to be son Peter[3], his wife Mary, and their son Simpson. But Mary's age is off, and I have no other evidence of Simpson, unless he was identically Simon in the 1880 (see next).

In 1880 Peter Smith, 35, a farm laborer born in Ohio a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in Ohio, resided in Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Mary, 30, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his sons, "Simon," 12, and James, 5, and daughter, Hulda, 3, all born in Ohio of Ohio natives.[226]

On 24 July 1888, Peter Smith filed from Ohio an application for a Civil War invalid's pension, and it was granted. Then on 19 Nov. 1902, Mary C. Smith, his widow, filed from Ohio an application for a widow's pension, and it was granted. Peter's service had been in Company H, 36 Ohio Infantry.[227]

In 1900 Peter Smith, 54, a day laborer born Aug. 1845 in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife of 32 years, Mary C., 47, born July 1852 in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his mother-in-law, "Barbra" Howell, 76, a widow born Aug. 1823 in Ohio of Pennsylvania natives, and his son, Emeroy Smith, 14, born Apr. 1886, in

225. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, 101, image 51 of 565 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 940297, Monroe Co., Peter Smith to Mary Howell , licensed 24 June 1868, married 25 June 1868, by George W. Bracy JP.

226. U.S. census, 1880, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 119, r. 1050, p. 386c, dw. 3, fam. 3.

227. *U.S., Civil War Pension Index: General Index to Pension Files, 1861–1934*, image 432 of 4570, at <Ancestry.com>, Invalid application 665,608, certificate 475,316, filed 24 Juny 1888, Ohio, Widow application 773,573, certificate 557,203, filed 19 Nov. 1902, Ohio.

Ohio. Mary had had five children, with four surviving. Barbra had had the one child.[228]

In 1910 Mary Smith, 55 [45, the 4 overwritten with a 5], a widow born in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Pultney Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, with her daughter, Effie Montgomery, 26, married for 11 [*sic*] years, and with her grandsons, George Montgomery, 11, and Roy Montgomery, 5, both born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with three boarders. Mary had had five children, with three surviving. Effie had had three children, all three surviving. The ages of George and Roy appear to be off by about 2 years each.[229]

Children:

+ 80 i **SIMPSON**[5] **SMITH**, born 25 Oct. 1868, Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, married (1) **MINNESOTA [MINNIE] MARTIN**, and had three children, married (2) **ELSIE M. JOHNSON**.

81 ii **JAMES**[5] **SMITH**, born about 1875, Ohio.

82 iii **HULDA MARIE**[5] **SMITH**, born about 1877 (1880 census), Ohio born 27 Mar. 1882 [*sic*], Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio (her second marriage license), married (1) — **NOLAN**, married (2) 16 Feb. 1925, Summit Co., Ohio,[230] **EVERETT NORMAN**, born 11 Jan. 1892, Grantsville, Calhoun Co., W.Va., son of Alfred and Ida (Diehl) Norman.

+ 83 iv **EFFA [EFFIE] EVA**[5] **SMITH**, born 22 Aug. 1882, West Wheeling, Belmont Co., Ohio, married (1) about 1899 **GEORGE O. MONTGOMERY**, and had three children, married (2) **JAMES M. CROSSER**.

84 v **EMEROY**[5] **SMITH**, born Apr. 1886, Ohio.

---

228. U.S. census, 1900, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 92, r. 1305, p. 9, dw. 134, fam. 151.

229. U.S. census, 1900, Pultney Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, ED 30, r. T624_1156, p. 1a, dw. 2, fam. 2.

230. *Summit County, Ohio, U.S., Marriage Records, 1840–1980*, 424, image 491 of 776 at <Ancestry.com>, no. 49016, Everett Norman to Mrs. Hulda Marie Nolan, 16 Feb. 1925, Main St. M. E. Church, Summit Co., Ohio, by Edmund Mark Lewis MG, groom: Everett Norman, 33 on 11 Jan. 1925, resident of Akron, born Grantsville, W.Va., rubber worker, father Alf. Norman, mother Ida Diehl, once previously married, now a widower, bride: Hulda Nolan, 43 on 27 Mar. 1925, resident of Akron, born Woodsfield, Ohio, housework, father Peter Smith, mother Mary "Howe," once previously married, now a widow, married name Hulda Nolan. Licensed and married 16 Feb. 1925.

**37. THOMAS JOHN [JOHN THOMAS]**[4] **SMITH** (16*Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 1848 (according to his death certificate, as John Thomas Smith) about 1850 (age 5/12, as John, in the 1850 census), near Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, died 30 Nov. 1930, Jerusalem, Malaga Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio,[231] age 82, buried Rose Hill Cem., Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio. He married 29 July 1871, Monroe Co., Ohio,[232] **MELISSA FISHER**, who was born 1 Mar. 1849 (death certificate), Monroe Co., Ohio, daughter of Joshua and Sarah (Lowe) Fisher, and died 17 July 1924, aged 75 years 4 months 16 days, and was buried in Rose Hill Cemetery, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio.[233] ***This is Robert Barris's line.***

Obituary for Thomas John:

> Thomas J. Smith, 82, died at 12:30 o'clock Monday morning [1 Dec. 1930] at the home of Henry Underwood at Jerusalem. He had been ill for the past few weeks, his death being attributed to infirmities of age.
>
> Mr. Smith was born in Woodsfield but had resided in Bellaire [Belmont Co., Ohio] the greater part of his life. He had been employed for about 30 years at the Carnegie steel works in that city prior to dismantling the plant

231. Digitized Ohio death certificate sent me via email 7 July 2025, by Robert Barris, no. 69849, John Thomas Smith, died 30 Nov. 1930, Jerusalem, Malaga [possibly crossed out] Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, age 82 years, male, white, widower, mill hand, born 1848, near Woodsfield, Ohio, father Thomas Smith, no record of his birthplace, mother's name not provided, informant Henry Underwood, of Jerusalem, buried, 4 Dec. 1930, Rose Hill Cem., Bellaire, Ohio.

232. Digitized Ohio marriage record sent me via email 7 July 2025, by Robert Barris, *Ohio, County Marriages, 1774–1993–Thomas Smith.jpg,* 346, Thomas Smith to Melissa Fisher, licensed and married 29 July 1871, Monroe Co., Ohio, by John Hamilton JP. Also at *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Monroe Co., 1863–1930, 346, image 174 of 565 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 940297.

233. Ohio Death Certificate, digitized image sent 24 Nov. 2025, by Robert Barris, no. 37820, "Mellssa" Smith, of 4656 Jefferson, died 17 July 1924, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, female, white married, aged 75 yrs. 4 mos. 16 dys., born 1 Mar. 1849, Monroe Co., Ohio, father Joshua Fisher, born Monroe Co., Ohio, mother Sarah[illegible], born Belmont Co., Ohio, informant, Thomas Smith, Bellaire, Ohio, buried 19 July 1924, Rose Hill Cem., Bellaire, Ohio. Digitized funeral record sent me via email 24 Nov. 2025, by Robert Barris, for deceased "Mellissa" Smith, white, born Monroe Co., Ohio, charge to Thos Smith, of 4656 Jefferson St., order given by Mrs. Clarence Bass, funeral 19 July 1924, death 17 July 1924, a married woman, born 1 Mar. 1849, aged 75 yrs. 4 mos. 16 dys., father Joshua Fisher, born Monroe Co., Ohio, mother Sarah Lowe, born Belmont Co., Ohio, interment [Jack?] Hill Cem., Bass lot.

about two years ago. His wife, Mrs. Melissa Smith, died about five years ago.[234]

In 1880 Thomas Smith, 34, a laborer born in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Somerset Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, with his wife, "Malissia," 28, with the same nativities, and with his son, Delbert, 8, daughters, Sena Bell, 6, and S. Jane, 4, and son, Thomas, 1, all born in Ohio.[235]

In 1900 Thomas Smith, 48, a steel works foreman born Apr. 1852 in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, with his wife, "Mal[?]," 46, born Mar. 1854 in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his daughter, Rena, 17, born Apr. 1883, Ohio, and one servant. The wife had had six children, with two surviving.[236]

In 1910 "Thos" Smith, 61, a steel mill laborer born in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, with his wife of 41 years, "Malissa," 61, born in Ohio of Ohio natives. Malissa had had six children, with two surviving. Sharing the dwelling were Clarence Bass and his wife, Rena, 26, surely Thomas Smith's daughter, and the Bass family.[237]

In 1920 Thomas J. Smith, 69, a steel mill laboratory clerk born in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, with his wife, "Molisa," 69, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his grandson, "Vernan Schrock," 16, a glass house laborer born in Ohio of Ohio natives.[238]

In 1930 John T. Smith, 79, a widower, born in Ohio of Ohio natives resided in Sunsbury Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, in the household of his nephew, Arloph Pugh, 46, a farmer born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and his wife, "Oata," 43, with the same nativities, and with his (Arloph's) cousin,

234. Obit., "Death of Thomas Smith," *Spirit of Democracy*, Woodsfield, Ohio, Wed., 3 Dec. 1930, digitized clipping sent me via email 2 July 2025, by Robert Barris. Henry Underwood was his nephew, son of sister Margaret[4].

235. U.S. census, 1880, Somerset Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, ED 32, r. 995, p. 382b, dw. 163, fam. 163.

236. U.S. census, 1900, Ward 4, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, ED 18, r. 1241, p. 22, dw. 437, fam. 482.

237. U.S. census, 1910, Ward 4, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, ED 36, r. T624_1156, p. 7a, dw. 113, fam. 116.

238. U.S. census, 1920, Ward 4, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, ED 43, r. T625_1350, p. 15B, dw. 299, fam. 391. They share the dwelling with a Gates family.

Ila M. Pugh, 16, born in Ohio of Ohio natives. Arloph was first married at 23, Oata at 20, and John at 20.[239]

Known children, of six:

85 i **DELBERT**[5] **SMITH**, born Mar. 1873 (1900 census), Belmont Co., Ohio, died 17 Feb. 1946, Seattle, King Co., Wash.,[240] married 10 May 1899, Belmont Co., Ohio,[241] **CLARA FOGLE,** born 11 Feb. 1878, Allegheny Co., Md., daughter of John W. and Lydia (Roberts) Fogle. I have found no evidence of children, or of Clara after the 1900 census (next).

In 1900 Delbert Smith, 27, a steel worker born Mar. 1873 in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, with his wife of one year, Clara, 20, born Feb. 1879 in Maryland of Maryland natives. She had had no children.[242]

In 1913 Delbert Smith, a steel worker, was listed in the Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, city directory.[243]

86 ii **SENA BELL**[5] **SMITH**, born about 1874, Ohio.

87 iii **S. JANE**[5] **SMITH**, born about 1876, Ohio.

88 iv **THOMAS**[5] **SMITH**, born 25 Oct. 1878, Belmont Co., Ohio.[244]

\+ 89 v **RENA M.**[5] **SMITH**, born 18 Apr. 1883, Belmont Co., Ohio, married (1) **JOHN HENRY SCHRACK**, and had one child, married (2)

---

239. U.S. census, 1930, Sunsbury Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 25, r. FHL 2341585, p. 1A, dw. 6, fam. 6.

240. *Washington, U.S., Select Death index, 1907–1960*, at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 2032516, reference ID 900, Delbert Smith, male, 74, born about 1872, died 17 Feb. 1946, Seattle, King Co., Wash., father Thomas Smith, mother "Malisa" Fisher.

241. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Belmont Co., 1899–1902, 73, image 37 of 407 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 902149, license no., 145, Delbert Smith, 26, of Bellaire, Ohio, born Belmont Co., Ohio, steel worker, father Thomas Smith, not previously married, to Clara Fogle, 21 on 11 Feb. 1899, or Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, born Allegheny Co., Md., father John W. Fogle, mother Lydia Roberts, not previously married, not a widow or divorce, licensed 9 May 1899, married 10 May 1899, by Charles M. Watson MG.

242. U.S. census, 1900, Ward 4, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, ED 18, r. 1241, p. 20, dw. 400, fam. 436.

243. *U.S., City Directories, 1822–1995*, Bellaire, Ohio, City Directory, 1913, 161, image 81 of 158 at <Ancestry.com>, "Smith Delbert, steel wkr, bds 3745 Belmont."

244. *Ohio, U.S., Births and Christenings Index, 1774–1973*, at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 902137, Thomas Smith, male, born 25 Oct. 1878, Belmont Co., Ohio, baptized Belmont Co., Ohio, father Thomas, mother "Malissa" Fisher.

**CLARENCE REYNOLDS BASS**, and had at least nine children. ***This is Robert Barris's line.***

**38. WILLIAM HENRY**[4] **SMITH** (16*Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 22 Apr. 1852, near Lewisville, Monroe Co., Ohio (obit.), died 22 Jan. 1938 (obit.), and was buried in Grove Cem., Ozark, Monroe Co., Ohio.[245] He married 26 Feb. 1880, Monroe Co., Ohio,[246] **ELIZABETH GILLESPIE**, who was born Apr. 1851, Ohio, died 1925, and was buried with her husband. ***This is Blaine Smith's line.***

For convenience I repeat the 1880 census item from Thomas[3]'s sketch:

In 1880 "Hulda" Smith, 68, a widow born in Ohio of Virginia natives, resided in Ozark, Sunsbury Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with her son, Henry, 28, a laborer, and her daughter-in-law, Elizabeth, 28, married within the year, both born in Ohio of Ohio natives.[247] This item was enumerated 23 June 1880.

In 1900 William H. Smith, 48, a farmer born Apr. 1852 in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife of 20 years, Elizabeth, 49, born Apr. 1851 in Ohio of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in Ohio, and with his daughter, "Olata" M., 14, born July 1885, son "Clida" H., 13, born Nov. 1886, daughter, Chloe M., 10, born Dec. 1889, and son, Harry O., 8, born July 1892. Elizabeth had had six children, with four surviving.[248]

In 1910 Henry Smith, 57, a farmer born in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife of 30 years, Elizabeth, 58, born in Ohio of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in

245. *Find a Grave*, no. 112671299, gravestone photo, by Lorrie Knapp, Grove Cem., Ozark, Monroe Co., Ohio, "Smith | William H. | 1852 1938 | Elizabeth | 1851 1925."

246. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Monroe Co., 1863–1930, 450, image 496 of 565 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 940297, William H. Smith to Elisabeth Gillespie, licensed 21 Feb. 1880, age affidavit signed by "W Henry Smith" on 21 Feb. 1880, married 26 Feb. 1880 (to Elizabeth Gillespie), by Cephas Hart JP.

247. U.S. census, 1880, Ozark PO, Sunsbury Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 133, r. 1050, p. 623a, dw. 220, fam. 230.

248. U.S. census, 1900, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 88, r. 1305, p. 2, dw. 27, fam. 28, difficult to read the names.

Ohio, and with his sons, Clyde, 23, and Harry O.,18, both born in Ohio. Elizabeth had had six children, with four surviving.[249]

In 1920 William H. Smith, 69, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Elizabeth, 70, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his sons, Clyde H., 33, single, born in Ohio. In the next dwelling resided Clarence C. Holland, 32, a farm operator born in Ohio of Ohio natives, with his wife "Cloe" M., 30, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his daughters, Bernice J., 10, Hilda M., 9, and Zela E., 6, all born in Ohio.[250] On the same page was Harry O. Smith, 28, a farm laborer born in Ohio of Ohio natives, with his wife Christina, 27, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his sons, Glenn F., 7, Virgal D., 5, and Clayton C., 2 5/12, all born in Ohio.[251]

In 1930 Henry Smith, 77, resided with his son Clyde H. Smith (q.v.).

On 1 Apr. 1924 Clyde H. Smith sold to Henry Smith a "Life Estate" in Monroe Co., Ohio, being N½ of N½ S7 T5 R7.[252]

On 19 Feb. 1924 Elizabeth Smith and her William H. sold to Clyde Smith 50 acres in Monroe Co., Ohio, being NENW S7 T5 R5 and the NW part of SWNW S7 T5 R5.[253]

On 28 Feb. 1925, Clyde H. Smyth sold to William H. Smith 40 acres in Monroe Co., Ohio, being N½ of N½NE S7 T5 R5.[254]

---

249. U.S. census, 1910, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 145, r. T624_1219, p. 10b, dw. 183, fam. 185.

250. U.S. census, 1920, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 42, r. T625_1419, p. 6A, dw. 125, fam. 128. Clarence Holland resided in dw. 126, fam. 129.

251. U.S. census, 1920, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 42, r. T625_1419, p. 6A, dw. 125, fam. 128. Clarence Holland resided in dw. 121, fam. 124.

252. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deed Index, 1921–1926, 12:288, image 183 of 609, FHL 931424, DGS 8579225, index only, deeds after 1900 not available, cites Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds 94:234.

253. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deed Index, 1926–1931, 13:441, image 524 of 609, FHL 931424, DGS 8579225, index only, deeds after 1900 not available, cites Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds 101:600. His name comes from another entrance of this item on 13:482, image 545 of 609, giving the land however as NENW and NW part of SENW.

254. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deed Index, 1921–1926, 12:288, image 183 of 609, FHL 931424, DGS 8579225, index only, deeds after 1900 not available, cites Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds 94:510.

On 19 May 1931, Clyde Smith and his wife Lucy sold to William H. Smith et al. the same 50 acres as above, being NENW S7 T5 R5 and the NW part of SWNW S7 T5 R5.[255]

On 7 Jan. 1933, William Henry Smith sold to Clyde H. Smith 40 acres in Monroe Co., Ohio, being N½ of N½NE S7 T5 R5.[256]

An obituary for William:

> William Henry Smith, son of Thomas and Hulda Smith was born near Lewisville, Ohio, on April 22, 1852, and departed this life January 22, 1938, being at the time of his departure 85 years and 9 months of age. He was united in marriage to Elizabeth Gillespie on February 26, 1880, and to this union were born six children.
>
> His wife preceded him in death fourteen years ago. He was also preceded in death by two children Odessa and Charles, who died in infancy.
>
> He leaves to mourn his departure four children, Leota Pugh, Chloe Holland, Clyde and Harry Smith, all of Beallsville Route 4, also [*illegible*] grandchildren and five great grandchildren and a host of other relatives and friends.
>
> He united with the M. E. church near Lewisville when a young man, afterwards transferring his membership to the Pleasant Grove church.
>
> Funeral services were conducted by Rev. W. A. Weddle at Pleasant Grove church on January 23rd in the presence of a large number of sorrowing relatives and friends. . . .[257]

Known children, of six:

90 i **LEOATA [OLATA] M.**[5] **SMITH**, born July 1885, Ohio, died 1961, buried near her parents,[258] married **ARLOPH PUGH**, born 1882, died

255. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deed Index, 1926–1931, 13:441, image 524 of 609, FHL 931424, DGS 8579225, index only, deeds after 1900 not available, cites Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds 102:11. The seller is listed as Lucy Smith and her husband on 13:465, image 536 of 609 of the same index.

256. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deed Index, 1931–1937, 14:441, image 239 of 648, FHL 931425, DGS 8579226, index only, deeds after 1900 not available, cites Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds 103:117.

257. Digital photocopy of unidentified newspaper item, given to Robert Barris, my correspondent by Blaine Smith, emailed to me 13 Nov. 2025.

258. *Find a Grave*, no. 113959903, gravestone photo, by Penny Pennington, Grove Cem., Ozark, Monroe Co., Ohio, "Pugh | Leoata | 1885–1961 || Arloph | 1882–1964."

1964, buried with his wife. Her uncle, John T. Smith [Thomas John[4] Smith], resided with her in the 1930 census:

Repeated for convenience: In 1930 Arloph Pugh, 46, a farmer born in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Sunsbury Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, "Oata," 43, with the same nativities, and with his cousin, Ila M. Pugh, 16, and with his uncle, John T. Smith, 79, a widower, both born in Ohio of Ohio natives. Arloph was first married at 23, Oata at 20, and John at 20[259]

\+ 91 ii **CLYDE HERSHAL[5] SMITH**, born 25 Nov. 1886, Coats or Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, married **LUCY E. BRITE**, and had 10 children.

92 iii **CHLOE M.[5] SMITH**, born Dec. 1889, Ohio, died 1971, buried near her parents,[260] married **CLARENCE HOLLAND**, born June 1887, son of James and Elizabeth E. (Henthorn) Holland. He was brother of Christina Holland who married Chloe's brother, Harry O.[4] Smith.[261] Clarence died 1943, and was buried with his wife.

\+ 93 iv **HARRY OTIS [OTTIS][5] SMITH**, born 29 July 1891, Monroe Co., Ohio, married **CHRISTINA HOLLAND**, and had four children. ***This is Blaine Smith's line.***

94 v **ODESSA[5] SMITH**, died as an infant (obit.).

95 vi **CHARLES[5] SMITH**, died as an infant (obit.).

**39. SARAH E.[4] SMITH** (*17William[3]*, *Robert[2]*, *Patrick[1]*) was born 10 Apr. 1829, Ohio, according to the *History of Monroe Co., Ohio* (see bio of Simon A. Rose below, Figure 4). However, the same *History of Monroe Co., Ohio*, in a different bio (for William Smith, her father), gives her birth as 6 Apr. 1834 (Figure 3). This cautions us about the *History of Monroe Co., Ohio*, as a source, unless it can be backed up by other sources. Sarah married 1849 (obit.) or 9 Feb. 1850, Monroe Co., Ohio (*History* bio), **SIMON A. ROSE**, who was born 23 Apr. 1830, Germany (obit. and *History* bio), son of

259. U.S. census, 1930, Sunsbury Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 25, r. FHL 2341585, p. 1A, dw. 6, fam. 6.

260. *Find a Grave*, no. 112464535 and 112464637, gravestone photo, by Penny Pennington, Grove Cem., Ozark, Monroe Co., Ohio, "Holland | Chloe M. | 1889—1971 || Clarence | 1887—1943." I could not read Clarence's death year, so take te word of *Find a Grave* for it.

261. U.S. census, 1900, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 88, r. 1305, p. 3, dw. 50, fam. 51, lists James Holland, 43, wife Elizabeth E., 43, with 8 children, including Clarence, 12, born June 1887, Ohio, and Christana, 7, born Aug. 1892, Ohio.

Reinhart and Catherine (—) Rose, died 28 Nov. 1907, aged 77 years 7 months 5 days, and was buried (as was Sarah) in High Ridge Cem., Stanberry, Gentry Co., Mo.[262] Simon married, second, in May 1898 (obit.), so presumably, his first wife, Sarah, had died before that marriage. His second wife was also named Sarah.

A biography of Simon from *History of Monroe County, Ohio*:

> Simon A. Rose—emigrated from Germany, where he was born, April 23, 1830; his parents first resided at Wheeling, West Virginia, afterward removing to Seneca township, this county, in 1816, where they remained three years, and then came to Centreville, Belmont county, which was their home until 1850, when Mr. Rose again removed to Monroe county, Wayne township, and from there to the present residence of Simon, in Centre township. Both of his parents are deceased; their names were Reinhart and Catherine Rose. Simon was married to Sarah E. Smith, in this county, February 9, 1850, where she was born April 10, 1829. Their family comprise: William R., born November 15, 1850, resides in Franklin township; Sarah C. (Denboro), September 14, 1853, resides in Centre township; Simon F., August 6, 1856, resides in Summit township; George W., October 26, 1859, resides at home; Mary E. (Yoho), March 30, 1862, resides in Centre township; Flora J., November 16, 1864, resides at home; Lana E., June 6, 1867, resides at home. Mrs. Rose's father, William Smith, is living at the age of 72, and her mother Sarah (Emmons) at 68 years. Mr. Rose has held the office of trustee in Wayne township for two years, 1866 and 1867. Two brothers of Mrs. Rose, Robert and James Smith, were in the late war. Robert served three years in the 116th Ohio Volunteer Infantry; James was in the 7th West Virginia Volunteer Infantry, serving three years; both were honorably discharged. Mr Rose is a farmer and stockraiser. Address, Woodsfield, Monroe county, Ohio.[263]

Obit. for Simon A. Rose:

---

262. *Find a Grave*, no. 92141601, gravestone photo, by Karen Kennel, High Ridge Cem., Stanberry, Gentry Co., Mo., plot: 0.5 23 SW1/4, "Simon A. | Rose." No other data on stone visible. Similarly, Sarah's gravestone in the same cemetery is simply, "Sarah E. | Rose."

263. *History of Monroe County, Ohio* (note 148), 4, image 24 of 52 (↗), "Simon A. Rose," a sketch in the "Personal History Department," images 21–52 of 52.

> November 28th, 1907, Simon A. Rose, aged 77 years, 7 months and 5 days. Mr. Rose was born in Germany April 23, 1830, and came with his parents to America at the age of six years. He was married in 1849 to Sarah E. Smith. To this union 7 children were born, five of whom are living—3 sons and two daughters. He was married to his present widow in May, 1898. Together with relatives and friends she is left to mourn his death. Mr. Rose was the father of our efficient Judge Rose, who lives near Mt. Pleasant. The Owl joins his many friends in extending sympathy to the bereaved ones.
>
> The funeral servives [*sic*] were held at the M. E. church Saturday, conducted by Eld. J. W. Anderson and Eld. G. W. Terrell. Burial at High Ridge cemetery.[264]

In 1850 Simon Rose, 21, a farmer born in Ohio, with $500 real estate, resided in Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his bride of less than a year (married in 1850), Sarah, 18, born in Ohio.[265]

In 1860 Simon Rose, 30, a farmer born in Hessen Cestle, with $1,200 real and $400 personal estates, resided in Wayne Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Sarah "A.," 29 [born 1831], born in Ohio, and with Samuel, 10, Mary, 8, Frederick, 6, Elisabeth, 4, and George 8/12, all born in Ohio, and with **Robert Smith**, 23 (probably Sarah's brother), a farmer born in Ohio, and Casper Deil, 1, born in Ohio.[266]

In 1870 Simon Rose, 40, a farmer born in Hesse Castle, with $3,700 real and $1,540 personal estates, resided in Wayne Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Sarah, 39 [born 1831], born in Ohio, and with William, 19, Sarah C., 16, Simon F., 13, George W., 11, Mary E., 8, "Florah," 5, and Lana E., 2, all born in Ohio, and George Rice, 70, a blacksmith born in Bavaria. Aaron Smith, 38, resided in the next dwelling.[267]

In 1880 Simon Rose, 50, a farmer born in Hesscasel [Hesse–Kessel] of Hesscasel natives, resided in Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Sarah E., 49 [born 1831], born in Ohio of a father born in Hesscassel

264. *Obit., Stanberry Owl–Headlight*, Stanberry, Mo., Tues., 3 Dec. 1907, at <https://www.newspapers.com/image/223186457/>.

265. U.S. census, 1850, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 712, p. 444a, dw. 136, fam. 136.

266. U.S. census, 1860, Wayne Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. M653_1012, p. 310, dw. 1142, fam. 1143.

267. U.S. census, 1870, Wayne Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. M593_1245, p. 332A, dw. 208, fam. 208.

[*sic*] and a mother in Ohio, and with his son "Geo." W., 20, and daughters, Flora J. 15, and Laura E., 13, all born in Ohio. A Vincent Smith, 59, and a Henry Smith, 57, reside in the nearest dwellings.[268]

In 1900 Simon A. Rose, 70, a landlord born Apr. 1830 in Germany of Germany natives, resided in Stanberry, Gentry Co., Mo., with his wife of 2 years, Sarah, 65, born May 1835 in Illinois of Kentucky natives. She had had four children with one surviving.[269]

N.B. The dates in the History of Monroe Co., Ohio bio of Simon A. Rose are all backed up by the censuses—as opposed to the dates in the bio in the same book of William Smith. I deem the former trustworthy but not the latter.

Children:

96 i **WILLIAM R. [SAMUEL]**[5] **ROSE**, born 15 Nov. 1850 (*History* bio), Ohio. He was Samuel in the 1860, William in the 1870, and William R. in the *History* bio.

97 ii **MARY**[5] **ROSE**, born about 1852, Ohio, who must have died young before the second Mary was born (q.v.).

98 iii **SARAH C.**[5] **ROSE**, born about 1854 (1870 census) or 14 Sept. 1853 (*History* bio), Ohio, married before 1882 (*History* bio, its publication date) — **DENBORO**. Curiously, she does not appear in the 1860 census.

99 iv **SIMON FREDERICK**[5] **ROSE**, born about 1854 (1860 census) or 6 Aug. 1856 (gravestone and *History* bio) or about 1857 (1870 census), Ohio, died 15 Nov. 1937, buried Buchanan Presbyterian Church Cem., Summit Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio,[270] married **MARTHA J. —**, born 21 Feb. 1859 (gravestone), died 30 Jan. 1942, buried with her husband.

100 v **ELISABETH**[5] **ROSE**, born about 1856 (1860 census), Ohio. She does not appear in the 1870 census.

---

268. U.S. census, 1880, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 122, r. 1050, p. 442a, dw. 265, fam. 279.

269. U.S. census, 1900, Stanberry, Gentry Co., Mo., ED 83, r. 855, p. 13, dw. 247, fam. 266.

270. *Find a Grave*, no. 50550614, gravestone photo, by Penny Pennington, Buchanan Presbyterian Church Cem., Summit Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, "Rose | Martha J. | Feb. 21, 1859 | Jan. 30, 1942 || Simon F. | Aug. 6, 1856 | Nov. 15, 1937."

101 vi **GEORGE W.**[5] **ROSE**, born 1859 (gravestone and 1860 and 1870 censuses) or 26 Oct. 1859 (*History* bio), Ohio, died 1923, buried High Ridge Cem., Stanberry, Gentry Co., Mo.[271]

102 vii **MARY E.**[5] **ROSE**, born about 1862 (1870 census) or 30 Mar. 1862 (*History* bio), Ohio, married before 1882 (*History* bio, its publication date) — **YOHO**.

103 viii **FLORA J.**[5] **ROSE**, born about 1865 (1870 and 1880 censuses) or 16 Nov. 1864 (*History* bio), Ohio.

104 ix **LANA [LENA] [LAURA] E.**[5] **ROSE**, born 6 June 1867 (gravestone and *History* bio) or about 1868 (1880 census) or about 1867 (1870 census), Ohio, died 1 Apr. 1897, buried High Ridge Cem., Stanberry, Gentry Co., Mo.,[272] married after 1882 **W. A. SAUNDERS**.

**47. LEWIS [LOUIS]**[4] **SMITH** (*17William*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 1853 (gravestone), Ohio. *History of Monroe Co., Ohio*, gives his (as **Louis**) birth as 11 Feb. 1855. He died 1898, and was buried in Pioneer Cem., Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio.[273] He married **MARY FARENBACH**, who was born about 1852 in Baden (Germany).

In 1880 Lewis Smith, 27, a farmer born in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Mary, 28, born in Baden of Baden natives, and his sons, Charles L., 5, and Eddie, 3, both born in Ohio.[274]

An obituary for Lewis:

> The remains of Louis C. Smith, who died in Bellaire Wednesday of last week were brought to Woodsfield and interred in the cemetery here Friday. Mr. Smith had been subject to cholic and used laudanum as a remedy, a preparation he always carried to doctor horses. It is said that in his agony

271. *Find a Grave*, no. 144878995, gravestone photo, High Ridge Cem., Stanberry, Gentry Co., Mo., "Geo. W. | Rose | 1859–1923."

272. *Find a Grave*, no. 1347055415, gravestone photo, High Ridge Cem., Stanberry, Gentry Co., Mo., "Lena E. Wife, of | W. A. Saunders | Dau. of S. A. & S. E. | Rose . Born June 6, | 1867. Died | April 1, 1897 | Saunders."

273. *Find a Grave*, no. 138816795, gravestone photo, by Penny Pennington, Pioneer Cem., Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, "Louis Smith | Born 1853 | Died 1898 | Aged 45 years."

274. U.S. census, 1880, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 122, r. 1050, p. 441d, dw. 258, fam. 272.

from the pain that he accidentally took more than he intended, which resulted in his untimely death. He leaves a wife and two children. He was a kind hearted man and was followed to his last resting place by a large concourse of people.[275]

Children:

105 i **CHARLES L.**[5] **SMITH**, born 9 Dec. 1873, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio.[276]

106 ii **EDDIE**[5] **SMITH**, born about 1877, Ohio.

275. *Find a Grave*, no. 138816795, obit. transcribed from *Spirit of Democracy*, Woodsfield, Ohio, 23 June 1898.

276. *Ohio, U.S., Births and Christenings Index, 1774–1973*, at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 940295, Charles L. Smith, male, boen 9 Dec. 1873, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, father Lewis Smith, mother Mary Farenbach.

## FIFTH GENERATION

80. **SIMPSON**[5] **SMITH** (*38Peter*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 25 Oct. 1868,[277] Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio. He married (1) 17 Nov. 1888, Belmont Co., Ohio,[278] **MINNESOTA [MINNIE] MARTIN**,[279] who was born Jan. 1870, Ohio, daughter of John M. and Elizabeth Ann (Knight) Martin.[280] Minnie married, secondly, 23 May 1897, Marietta, Washington Co., Ohio,[281] **AUGUST WEYRICK**, who was born about 1871. Simpson married (2) 26 May 1899, Monroe Co., Ohio,[282] **ELSIE M. JOHNSON**, who was born 7 Oct. 1879, Ohio Co., W.Va., daughter of Wylie H. and Emma D. (Knapp) Johnson.[283]

---

277. *Ohio, U.S., Births and Christenings Index, 1774–1973*, at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 940295, Smith, male, white, born 25 Oct. 1868, Monroe Co., Ohio, father Peter Smith, mother Mary Smith.

278. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Belmont Co., 1879–1899, 313, image 441 of 540 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 902147, Simpson Smith, 19, to Minnie Martin, 18, resident of Belmont Co., permission granted for Simpson by his father Peter Smith, licensed and married 17 Nov. 1888, by John C. Smith MG.

279. Other surnames I have for her are Bowers (note 285) and Weyrick (note 284), the latter from a later marriage (q.v.).

280. U.S. census, 1870, Lawrence Twp., Washington Co., Ohio, r. M593_1278, p. 204A, dw. 282, fam. 284, lists John Martin Jr., 22, teamster, born Ohio, with Elizabeth, 18, born Ohio, Minnesota, 4/12, born Jan., Ohio, and Mary Martin, 66, mother, born in Virginia. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Washington Co., 1918–1926, 287, image 791 of 859 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 2320085, license 354, John C. Lupardus to Miss Eva Martin, 44 on 28 Sept. 1925, born Lawrence Twp., Washington Co., father "Johne" M. Martin, mother Elizabeth Ann Knight, married 28 Dec. 1925.

281. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993,* Washington Co., 1892–1899, 65, image 330 of 528 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 946200, no. 132, August Weyrick, 25, to "Miss" Minnie Martin, 26, both of Marietta, Washington Co., licensed 22 May 1897, married 23 May 1897, Marietta.

282. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Monroe Co., 1898–1908, 38, image 57 of 508 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 940299, license 73, Simpson Smith, 27 on 10 Apr. 1899 [*sic*], of Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, born Woodsfield, blacksmith, father Peter Smith, mother "Myrtle" Howell, not previously married [*sic*], to Elsie M. Johnson, 19 on 7 Oct. 1898, of Woodsfield, born Ohio Co., W.Va., housekeepr, father W. H. Johnson, mother Emma D. Knapp, not previously married, licensed and married (no. 74) 26 May 1899, by Alfred Walls MG.

283. U.S. census, 1880, Triadelphia, Ohio Co., W.Va., ED 215, r. 1411, p. 533d, dw. 286, fam. 303, lists Wylie Johnson, 23, farm laborer born W.Va., wife, Emma D., 19, born W.Va. of W.Va. natives, daughters, Osie E., 2, and Elsie M., 7/12, born Oct., borh born in W.Va.

## THE PATRICK SMITH FAMILY

In 1900 Elizabeth Martin, 48, a widow born Jan. 1852 in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Lawrence Twp., Washington Co., Ohio, with seven of her eight surviving children (of 11), including daughter, Minnie Weyrick [or Weyrich], 30, born Jan. 1870, Ohio of Ohio natives, married for 3 years, with the two surviving of her three children (grandsons of Elizabeth Martin), Henry Smith, 10, born Nov. 1889, and Simpson Smith, 8, born June 1891, both born in Ohio of Ohio natives.[284]

N.B., Washington Co. is just south of Monroe Co., Ohio.

Children of the first marriage, to Minnie:

107 i **HENRY**[6] **SMITH**, born Nov. 1889, Ohio.

108 ii **CARL SIMPSON**[6] **SMITH**, born (as Simpson) 23 June 1891, Bellaire Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio.[285] A Carl Smith was born 23 June 1896, Bellaire Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, according to a Social Security application,[286] which has this note: "Jul 1937: Name Listed As Carl Smith." I believe Carl and Simpson to be the same person because (1) the two birthdates and places are identical except for the year, and (2) only Henry and Simpson survived of Minnie's three children at the 1900 census. The 1896 must be an error for 1891.

In 1920 Carl "R." Smith, 29, a bookkeeper at a sheet tin mill, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Marietta, Washington Co., Ohio, with his wife, Louise, 25, born in Kentucky of a father born in Ohio and a mother in Kentucky.[287]

Billy Smith, born 27 Nov. 1922 (calculated), Newark, Licking Co., Ohio, son of Carl S. Smith, born in Belmont Co., Ohio, and Azia Mae Farnham, born in Pittsfield, Pa., died 21 Jan. 1937, age 14 years

284. U.S. census, 1900, Lawrence Twp., Washington Co., Ohio, ED 113, r. 1330, p. 5, dw. 76, fam. 80, also including daughter Eva Martin, 18, born Sept. 1881, Ohio of Ohio natives.

285. Belmont Co., Ohio, Birth Record, 1884–1893, 3:251, image 230 of 540, FHL 902138, DGS 4017133, "[no.] 40 [name] Smith Simpson [born] 1891 June 23 Ohio Belmont Bellaire [sex] male [father] Simpson Smith [mother's maiden name] Minnie Bowers [*sic*] [residence of parents] Bellaire."

286. *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Carl Smith, male, white, born 23 June 1896, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, father Simpson Smith, mother Minnie Martin, SSN 268–16–0390.

287. U.S. census, 1920, Marietta, Ward 2, Washington Co., Ohio, ED 199, r. T625_1447, p. 3A, dw. 40, fam. 51.

1 month 25 days, Institute for Feebleminded, Orient, Scioto Twp., Pickaway Co., Ohio, and was buried in Cedar Hill.[288]

83. **EFFA [EFFIE] EVA**[5] **SMITH** (*38Peter*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 22 Aug. 1882, West Wheeling, Belmont Co., Ohio,[289] died 17 Jan. 1947, Akron, Summit Co., Ohio, and was buried in Rose Hill Burial Park, Fairlawn, Summit Co., Ohio.[290] She married (1) **GEORGE O. MONTGOMERY**, who was born 3 Feb. 1869, Irondale Furnace [now Victoria], Preston Co., W.Va., son of Henry and E. E. (—) Montgomery, and who died 10 July 1908, Kingwood, Preston Co., W.Va. Effa married (2) 31 May 1917, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio,[291] **JAMES M. CROSSER**, who was born 1883, Wheeling, W.Va., died 1948, and was buried near Effa.[292]

In 1920 James Crosser, 49, a laborer born in West Virginia of West Virginia natives, resided in Akron, Summit Co., Ohio, with his wife, Effie, 37, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and his [step] daughter, Ada Ikey, 24, a widow born in West Virginia, stepsons, George "Montcomery," 23, and Roy "Montcomery," 15, both born in Ohio, the mother of all three born

288. Pickaway Co., Ohio, Death Certificates, 1934–1941, image 957 of 2023, FHL 1927842, DGS 4255004, Billy Smith, residence Inst. For Feebleminded, died 21 Jan. 1937, Orient, Scioto Twp., Pickaway Co., Ohio, age 14 yrs. 1 mo. 25 dys., male, white, single, born Newark, Ohio, father Carl S. Smith, born Belmont Co., Ohio, mother Azia Mae Farnham, born Pittsfield, Pa., informant Arthur T. Hop[wind?], of [?] Orient, buried, Cedar Hill. However, another version of this death certificate, online at *Find a Grave*, no. 65690929, differs in several places: it is numbered 5859, date of birth given as 27 Nov. 1922, father Carl C. Smith, informant's surname Hopwood, gravestone photo, Cedar Hill Cem., Newark, Licking Co., Ohio, "Billie F. Smith | 1922—1937." But Find a Grave also has his parents buried in the same cemetery. "Azia M. Smith | 1894—19[empty]," which fits, but "Carl C. Smith | 1865—1935," which does not.

289. *Ohio, U.S., Births and Christenings Index, 1774–1973*, at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 902140, Effa Smith, female, born 22 Aug. 18982, West Wheeling, Belmont Co., Ohio, father Peter Smith, mother Mary Howel.

290. *Find a Grave*, no. 143727223, gravestone photo, Rose Hill Burial Park, Fairlawn, Summit Co., Ohio, "Mother | Effie Crosser | 1881 – 1947."

291. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Cuyahoga Co., 1915–1930, image 715 of 1274 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 1888792, 441, application no. 118763, James M. Crosser, 44, of Wheeling, W.Va., born Wheeling, lineman, father William, mother Eliza Turax, not previously married, to Effie Montgomery, 36, of Cuyahoga Co., born Richfield [*sic*], Ohio, father Peter Smith, mother Mary Hoene [*sic*], married once previously, married 31 May 1917, by William J. Joul JP.

292. *Find a Grave*, no. 269791510, gravestone photo, Rose Hill Burial Park, Fairlawn, Summit Co., Ohio, "Father | James M. Crosser | 1883 – 1948."

in Ohio, and the father in West Virginia, and with his mother-in-law, Marie C. Smith, 57, a widow born in Ohio of Ohio natives.[293]

In 1930 James "Cossar," 49 [*sic*], a gasoline station man born in West Virginia of West Virginia natives, resided in Akron, Summit Co., Ohio, with his wife, Effie, 41 [*sic*], born in West Virginia of West Virginia natives, and his stepson, Roy Montgomery, 26, born in Ohio of a father born in Ohio and a mother in West Virginia.[294]

In 1940 James Crosser, 68, a street repair laborer born in West Virginia, resided in Akron, Summit Co., Ohio, with his wife, Effie, 53 [*sic*], born in Ohio. They had resided in the same place in 1935.[295]

An obituary for Effa:

> Mrs Effie Eva Crosser, 64, of 834 St. Clair st., died suddenly today at City hospital. Mrs. Crosser was born in Woodsfield [*sic*], O., and had lived here 35 years.
>
> She leaves her husband, James; two sons, George and Ray Montgomery; a daughter, Mrs. Ada Lago; a brother, Ray [*sic*] Smith; one sister, Mrs. Hilda [*sic*] Norman and three grandchildren, all of Akron. . . .Burial will be in Glendale [*sic*] cemetery.[296]

An obituary for George:

> George O. Montgomery was born at Irondale Furnace now Victoria, February 3rd, 1869 and died at Kingwood July 10th 1908, aged 39 years 5 months and 7 days. He was the son of and youngest child of Henry and E.E. Montgomery of this place. The father preceded him over six years ago. George was married to Effie Smith of Bellaire Ohio, and leaves a wife three children one daughter two sons an aged mother, three sisters and two brothers. The sisters are Mrs Mary R. Davis, Mrs. Laura E. Hawkins and Mrs. Ida M. Gatewood of this place.The brothers are Harry A., of

293. U.S. census, 1920, Akron Ward 1, Summit Co., Ohio, enumerated 5 Jan. 1920 (before Ada was remarried in Apr. 1920), ED 120, r. T625_1437, p. 2B, dw. 46, fam. 46.

294. U.S. census, 1930, Akron Ward 5, Summit Co., Ohio, ED 70, r. FHL 2341610, p. 12A, dw. 142, fam. 180.

295. U.S. census, 1940, Akron Ward 7, Summit Co., Ohio, ED 89–170, r. m–t0627–03179, p. 61A, dw. 25.

296. Obit., "Mrs. Effie Eva Crosser," *The Akron Beacon Journal*, Akron, Ohio, Fri., 17 Jan. 1947, p. 21, col. 5, <https://www.newspapers.com/image/147466381/>.

Ohio; and H. B. Montgomery of this place, and a host of friends to mourn their loss. . . .[297]

Children of the first marriage, to George:

109 i **GEORGE D.**[6] **MONTGOMERY**, born 16 Sept. 1897, Ohio, died 14 May 1963, buried near his mother.[298]

+ 110 ii **ADA MARIE**[6] **MONTGOMERY**, born 9 Mar. 1898, Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio (but West Virginia according to the 1920 census), married (1) **ALBERT IKEY**, and had at least one child, married (2) **EDWARD LAWRENCE DAVIS**, and had at least two children, divorced and married (3) **FRANK L. LAGO**.

111 iii **ROY A.**[6] **MONTGOMERY**, born 1903, Ohio, died 1977, married **LILLIAN F. —**, born 1909, died 1985, buried together near his mother.[299]

89. **RENA M.**[5] **SMITH** (*37Thomas John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 18 Apr. 1883, Belmont Co., Ohio. She married (1) 10 Jan. 1902, Belmont Co., Ohio,[300] **JOHN HENRY SCHRACK**, who was born 25 July 1876, Blackford Co., Ind., son of William and Julia (Gettis) Schrack. She married (2) about 1900, **CLARENCE REYNOLDS BASS**, who was born about 1884, Virginia. ***This is Robert Barris's line.***

In 1910 Clarence Bass, 26, a steel mill laborer born in Virginia of Virginia natives, resided in Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, with his wife of 10 years (her second marriage), Rena, 26, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and

297. *Find a Grave*, no.. 264203710, digital photocopy of obit., *Preston County Journal*, Kingwood, W.Va., Thurs., 13 Aug. 1908, p. 2.

298. *Find a Grave*, no. 262782286, gravestone photo, Rose Hill Burial Park, Fairlawn, Summit Co., Ohio, "George D Montgomery | Ohio | Pvt 47 Ord Med Maint Co | World War II | Sept 16 1897 May 145 1963."

299. *Find a Grave*, no. 259175309, gravestone photo, Rose Hill Burial Park, Fairlawn, Summit Co., Ohio, plot: Old Mausoleum, "Montgomery | Roy A. | 1903 1977 || Lillian F. | 1909 1985."

300. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Belmont Co., 1899–1902, 370, no. 1539, image 390 of 407 at <Ancestry..com>, cites FHL 902149, John H. Schrack, 25 on 25 July 1901, of Dunkirk, Ind., born Blackford, Ind., bottle blower, father "Wm" Schrack, mother Julia Gettis, not previously married, to "Rhena" M. Smith, 18 on 13 Apr. 1903, of Bellaire, born Belmont Co., Ohio, father Thomas Smith, mother "Malissa" Fisher, not previously married, married 10 Jan. 1902, Belmont Co., Ohio, by J. K. Grimes MG.

with his stepson, Vernon "Schreck," 7, born in Ohio of a father born in Indiana and a mother in Ohio, and with his daughters, "Evylin" Bass, 3, and Irene Bass, 6/12, both born in Ohio. Rena had had five children, with three surviving. Sharing the dwelling were "Thos" Smith, 61, and his wife, "Malissa," surely Rena's parents.[301]

In 1920 Clarence "K." Bass, 35, a railroad fireman born in Virginia of Virginia natives, resided in Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, with his wife of 10 years (her second marriage), Rena, 35, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his daughters, "Evlyn," 12, Irene, 10, Mildred, 7, and Eleanor, 1, all born in Ohio.[302]

Child of the first marriage, to John:

112 i **VERNON RALPH[6] SCHRACK**, born 24 Apr. 1903, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio,[303] married (1) 10 Nov. 1923, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio,[304] **DOROTHY MAY COX**, born 11 Mar. 1903, Versailles, Mo., daughter of Ralph E. and Mary E. (Boyce) Cox, and had two children, divorced, married (2) 23 Oct. 1948, Summit Co., Ohio,[305] **BERTHA R. (PUISHIS) BURLINGHAM**, born 19 Dec. 1916, Akron, Summit Co., Ohio, daughter of James and Alice (Miller) Puishis.

---

301. U.S. census, 1910, Ward 4, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, ED 36, r. T624_1156, p. 7a, dw. 113, fam. 117.

302. U.S. census, 1920, Ward 4, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, ED 43, r. T625_1350, p. 11A, dw. 203, fam. 219.

303. *U.S., World War II Draft Cards Young Men, 1940–1947*, Vernon Ralph Schrack, 38, of Akron, Ohio, born 24 Apr., Bellaire, Ohio, next of kin Mrs. Dorothy Schrack of same address.

304. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Belmont Co., 1917–1924, 278, no. 13878, image 450 of 617 at <Ancestry..com>, cites FHL 2134118, Vernon Ralph Schrack, 20 on 24 Apr. 1923, of Bellaire, Ohio, born Bellaire, Ohio, clerk, father John Henry Schrack, mother Rena Smith, not previously married, to Dorothy May Cox, 20 on 11 Mar. 1923, of Bellaire, born Versailles, Mo., telephone operator, father Ralph E. Cox, mother Mary E. Boyce, not previously married, married 10 Nov. 1923, Bellaire, Ohio, by J. Watkins MG.

305. *Summit County, Ohio, U.S., Marriage Records, 1840–1980*, Vol. 124, 1948–1949, 61, image 123 of 707 at <Ancestry.com>, license 22098, certificate 125848, Vernon R. Schrack, 45 on 24 Apr. 1948, of Akron, Ohio, born Bellaire, Ohio, shoe salesman, father John Schrack, mother Rena Smith, once previously married, now divorced, to Bertha R. Burlingham, 31 on 19 Dec. 1947, of Akron, born Akron, waitress, father James Puishis, mother Alice Miller, once previously married, now divorced, licensed 19 Oct. 1948, married 23 Oct. 1948, Summit Co. His former wife died "#167408 Summit Co., Ohio 9/9/48," and her former husband died "#162137, Summit Col. [*sic*], Ohio Sept. 29, 1947."

In 1940 Vernon Schrack, 36, a WPA time keeper born in Ohio, resided in Pultney Twp., Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, with his wife, Dorothy, 37, born in Missouri, and with his daughter, Jacqueline, 13, and son, Richard, 7, both born in Ohio, and with his father-in-law, Ralph Cox, 59, a widower born in Indiana. They were all in the same place in 1935.[306]

Known children of the second marriage, to Clarence:

113 ii **EVELYN**[6] **BASS**, born about 1903, Ohio, married (sister Irene's obit., q.v.) — **YOUNG**.

+ 114 iii **IRENE WILMA**[6] **BASS**, born 18 Oct. 1909, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, married **JOHN W. BARRIS**, and had eight children. ***This is Robert Barris's line.***

115 iv **MILDRED LUCILLE**[6] **BASS**, born 24 Jan. 1913, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, died 9 Mar. 1995,[307] married (1) after Oct. 1937 and before Oct. 1939 — **DEAN**, married (2) before Feb. 1960 — **HARRIS**, married (3) before Aug. 1967 — **BROWN**.

116 v **ELEANOR**[6] **BASS**, born about 1919, Ohio.

117 vi **CLARENCE**[6] **BASS**, known from sister Irene's obit. (q.v.).

118 vii **VERNON**[6] **BASS**, known from sister Irene's obit. (q.v.).

+ 119 viii **ROBERT EARL**[6] **BASS**, born 5 Sept. 1923, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, and had no children.

120 ix **VERA**[6] **BASS**, known from sister Irene's obit. (q.v.).

121 x **JUNE**[6] **BASS**, born 27 Aug. 1925, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, died 16 Oct. 1990,[308] married (1) an unknown person, married (2) **RICHARD D. WHEELER**, divorced by decree, 6 May 1976, married (3)

---

306. U.S. census, 1940, Pultney Twp., Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, ED 7–48, r. m–t0627–03029, p. 5A, dw. 108.

307. *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, at <Ancestry.com>, Mr. mildred Lucille Bass aka Mrs. Mildred Bass Dean aka Mrs. Mildred Harris aka Mrs. Mildred Brown, female, white, born 24 Jan. 1913, Bellaire, Ohio, died 9 Mar. 1995, father Clarence R. Bass, more Rena Smith, SSN 220–10–1992, signature on card Mildred Lucille Bass, notes: "Oct 1937: Name Listed As Mildred Lucille Bass; Oct 1939: Name Listed As Mildred Bass Dean; Feb 1960: Name Listed As Mildred Lucille Harris; Aug 1967: Name Listed As Mildred L Brown."

308. *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, June Eden aka June Wheeler aka June Bass, female, born 27 Aug. 1925, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio, died 16 Oct. 1990, claim date 28 Dec. 1971, father Clarence R. Bass, mother "Arenha /" Smith, SSN 282–20–8639, notes: "24 Aug 1977: Name Listed As June Eden; 28 Dec 1971: Name Listed As June Wheeler."

21 Aug. 1976, Summit Co., Ohio,[309] **CHARLES EDGAR EDEN**, born 11 Oct. 1921, Charleston, W.Va., son of Charles Edgar and Estella Marie (Langdon) Eden.

91. **CLYDE HERSHAL**[5] **SMITH** (38*William Henry*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) [310] was born 25 Nov. 1886, Coats or Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio,[311] died 6 Jan. 1969, and was buried near his parents.[312] He married 7 Apr. 1925, Monroe Co., Ohio,[313] **LUCY E. BRITE**, who was born 1902, daughter of Marion and E. (Cronen) Brite, and who died 1972, and was buried with her husband.[314]

N.B. Coats, Ohio, is in Monroe Co., near or possibly in Adams Twp.

In 1930 Clyde H. Smith, 43, a farmer born in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Lucy E., 27, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his daughter, Lela M., 4 8/12, son, Loyd T., 3 5/12, daughters, Velma M., 1 11/12, and Mable L., 1/12,

309. *Summit County, Ohio, U.S., Marriage Records, 1840–1980*, Vol. 256, p. 16969, image 177 of 3902 at <Ancestry.com>, groom: Charels Edgar Eden, 54 on 11 Oct. 1975, residence Akron, Summit Co., Ohio, born Charleston, W.Va., occupation service supplier, father Charles Edgar Eden, mother Estella Marie Langdon, previously married once to Marie L. Eden, now divorced by decree no. 272929, Summit Co., Ohio, 8 Apr. 1970, no minor children, bride: June Wheeler, 50 on 27 Aug. 1975, resident of Conneaut, Ashtabula Co., Ohio, born Bellaire, Ohio, no occupation, father Clarence Reynold Bass, mother Rhena Smith, previouslay married twice, now divorced from Richard D. "Weeler," by decree no. 63982, 6 May 1976, no minor children, licensed 20 Aug. 1976, Summit Co., Ohio, married 21 Aug. 1976, by C. D. Nitsihk MG.

310. *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, image 182 of 429 at <Ancestry.com>, Clyde Hershal Smith, 30, of Coats, Ohio, born 25 Nov. 1886, Coats, Ohio, single, working as farmer employed by Henry Smith of Coats, registered 5 June 1917, Adams Pct., Monroe Co., Ohio.

311. *Ohio, U.S., Births and Chrtistenings Index, 1774–1973*, at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 940295, Clyde H. Smith, male, white, born 25 Nov. 1886, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, father W. H. Smith, mother Elizabeth "Gillispie."

312. *Find a Grave*, no. 112464833, gravestone photo, by Lorrie Knapp, Grove Cem., Ozark, Monroe Co., Ohio, "Clyde H Smith | Ohio | Pvt Co L 39 Infantry 4 Div | World War I | Nov 25 1886 Jan 6 1969."

313. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 2168424, Clyde H. Smith, male, 38, born about 1887, son of Henry Smith and E. Gillespie, married 7 Apr. 1925, Monroe Co., Ohio, Lucy E. Brite, female, 22, born about 1903, daughter of Marion Brite and E. Cronen.

314. *Find a Grave*, no. 137247906, gravestone photo, by Penny Pennington, Grove Cem., Ozark, Monroe Co., Ohio, "Smith | Lucy E. | 1902—1972 || Clyde H. | 1886—1969."

all born in Ohio and his father, Henry, 77, a widower, born in Ohio of Ohio natives. Clyde was first married at 38, and Lucy at 22. Brother Harry O., 37, resided nearby.[315]

In 1940 Clyde H. Smith, 53, a farmer born in Ohio, resided in Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Lucy E., 37, born in Ohio, and his daughter, Lela M., 14, son, Lloyd T., 14, daughters, Velma M., 11, and Mabel L., 10, son, Hershel O., 7, daughters, Wanda M., 5, and Clytie F., 3, and sons, Eddie L., 1, and Jimmie A., 0/12, all born in Ohio. Clyde and Lucy had resided in the same place in 1935. All but the three youngest children had resided in the same house in 1935. Clarence C. Holland and Chloe M., his wife, resided nearby, as did the family of Glenn F. Smith.[316]

In 1950 Clyde H. Smith, 63, born in Ohio, resided in Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Lucy E., 47, born in Ohio, and his sons, Lloyd T., 23, and Hershel O., 17, daughter, Wanda M., 15, sons, Eddie L., 12, and James A., 10, and daughter, Shirley E., 5, all born in Ohio. Clayton C. Smith, 32, resided nearby.[317]

Children:

122 i **LELA M.**[6] **SMITH**, born about 1925, Ohio.
123 ii **LLOYD T.**[6] **SMITH**, born about 1927, Ohio.
124 iii **VELMA M.**[6] **SMITH**, born about 1928, Ohio.
125 iv **MABEL L.**[6] **SMITH**, born about 1930, Ohio.
126 v **HERSHEL O.**[6] **SMITH**, born about 1933, Ohio.
127 vi **WANDA M.**[6] **SMITH**, born about 1935, Ohio.
128 vii **CLYTIE F.**[6] **SMITH**, born about 1937, Ohio.
129 viii **EDDIE L.**[6] **SMITH**, born about 1939, Ohio.
130 ix **JAMES A.**[6] **SMITH**, born about 1940, Ohio.
131 x **SHIRLEY E.**[6] **SMITH**, born about 1945, Ohio.

315. U.S. census, 1930, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 1, r. FHL 2341585, p. 1B, dw. 20, fam. 20.

316. U.S. census, 1940, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 56–1, r. m–t0627–03117, p. 9A, dw. 160. Holland resided in dw. 154, Glenn Smith in dw. 153.

317. U.S. census, 1950, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 56–1, r.1045, p. 14, dw. 127. Clayton Smith in dw. 129.

**93. tHARRY OTIS [OTTIS][5] SMITH** (38*William Henry*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 29 July 1891, Monroe Co., Ohio.[318] He married 1 Apr. 1912, Monroe Co., Ohio,[319] **CHRISTINA HOLLAND**, who was born Aug. 1892, Ohio, daughter of James and Elizabeth E. (Henthorn) Holland. She was sister of Clarence Holland who married Harry's sister, Chloe M.[5] Smith.[320] ***This is Blaine Smith's line.***

The following is repeated for convenience from his father's sketch:

In 1920 Harry O. Smith, 28, a farm laborer born in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Christina, 27, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his sons, Glenn F., 7, "Virgal" D., 5, and Clayton C., 2 5/12, all born in Ohio.[321]

In 1930 Harry O. Smith, 37, a farmer born in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Christina, 36, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his sons, Glenn F., 17, "Virgal" D., 15, and Clayton C., 13, all born in Ohio. Harry was first married at 19, and Christina at 18. Brother Clyde H., 43, resided nearby. [322]

In 1940 Harry O. Smith, 48, a farmer born in Ohio, resided in Beallsville, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, "Holland," 47, born in Ohio, and with his sons, Virgil, 25, and Clayton, 22, and "Garry," 3, all born in Ohio.[323]

---

318. *U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942*, image 4297 of 5612 at <Ancestry.com>, Harry Ottis Smith, of Beallsville, Monroe Co., Ohio, 50, born 29 July 1891, Monroe Co., Ohio, contact Mr. William Coates, of Beallsville, registered 25 Apr. 1942, Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio.

319. *Ohio, U.S., County marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Monroe Co., 1907–1917, no. 2625, 385, image 193 of 403 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 940300, groom: Harry O. Smith, 20 on 29 July 1911, residence Coats, Monroe Co., Ohio, birthplace Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, farmer, father Henry Smith, mother Elizabeth Gillespie, never previously married, bride Miss Christina Holland, 19 on 11 Aug. 1911, residence Coats, Monroe Co., birthplace Adams Twp., Monroe CO., house work, father James Holland, mother Elizabeth Henthorn, never previously married, licensed 1 Apr. 1912, married (no. 2594) 1 Apr. 1912, by Louis Hoeffler JP.

320. U.S. census, 1900, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 88, r. 1305, p. 3, dw. 50, fam. 51, lists James Holland, 43, wife Elizabeth E., 43, with 8 children, including Clarence, 12, born June 1887, Ohio, and Christana, 7, born Aug. 1892, Ohio.

321. U.S. census, 1920, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 42, r. T625_1419, p. 6A, dw. 125, fam. 128.

322. U.S. census, 1930, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 1, r. FHL 2341585, p. 1B, dw. 18, fam. 18.

323. U.S. census, 1940, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 56–5B, r. m–t0627–03117, p. 7A,

In 1950 Harry O. Smith, 58, a farmer born in Ohio, resided in Beallsville, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Christina, 57, born in Ohio, and with his son, Gerry D., 13, born in Ohio.[324]

Children:

+ 132 i **GLENN [GLEN] FOSTER**[6] **SMITH**, born 11 Aug. 1912, Monroe Co., Ohio, married **ISABELLE MARIE CLAUGUS**, and had four children.

+ 133 ii **VIRGIL DENVER**[6] **SMITH**, born 2 Oct. 1914, Monroe Co., Ohio, married **DORIS JUANITA BOUGHNER**, and had at least two children.

+ 134 iii **CLAYTON CLYDE**[6] **SMITH**, born 3 Aug. 1917, Beallsville, Monroe Co., Ohio, married **HILDA ILENE PHILLIPS**, and had children.

135 iv **GERRY [GARY] D.**[6] **SMITH**, born 21 Feb. 1937, Ohio, died 15 May 1999, and was buried in Grove Cem., Ozark, Monroe Co., Ohio.[325]

dw. 114.

324. U.S. census, 1950, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 56–8, r. 1045, p. 71, dw. 86.

325. *Find a Grave*, no. 113960023, gravestone photo, by Lorrie Knapp, Grove Cem., Ozark, Monroe Co., Ohio, "Gary D. Smith | Feb. 21, 1937 | May 15, 1999."

## THE PATRICK SMITH FAMILY

## SIXTH GENERATION

**110. ADA MARIE[6] MONTGOMERY** (83*Effa Eva*[5], *Peter*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 9 Mar. 1898 (from her second marriage record, or possibly 9 Mar. 1896 according to her first marriage record), Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, and died 23 July 1971, Akron, Summit Co., Ohio.[326] She married (1) 13 July 1912, Belmont Co., Ohio,[327] **ALBERT IKEY**, who was born 28 Mar. 1890, Wheeling, W.Va. He died, and she then married (2) 19 Apr. 1920, Summit Co., Ohio,[328] **EDWARD LAWRENCE DAVIS**, who was born 12 Apr. 1898, Shinnston, Harrison Co., W.Va., son of Cornelius Neal and Vesta (Ash) Davis. They divorced 30 Nov. 1932, Summit Co., Ohio. She married (3) 27 Dec. 1932, Summit Co., Ohio,[329] **FRANK L. LAGO**, who was born 3 Jan. 1898, Muros, Spain, son of Frank and Rose (Luasez) Lago.

---

326. *Ohio, U.S., Death Records, 1908–1932, 1938–2022*, <Ancestry.com>, Ada M. Lago, female, white, widow, 73, born about 1898, residence Akron, Summit Co., Ohio, died 23 July 1971, Akron, certificate 055793.

327. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Belmont Co., 44, image 23 of 302 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 902153, Albert Ikey, 22 on 28 Mar. 1912, of [McMecheu?], W.Va., born Wheeling, W.Va., plate mill worker, father, William Ikey, mother Mollie Pastorius, not previously married, to Ada Montgomery, 16 on 9 Mar. 1912, of Bellaire, Belmont Co., born Woodsfield, Ohio, father George Montgomery, mother Effie Smith, not previously married, marriage no. 7441, married 13 July 1912, Bellaire, Belmont Co., by A. T Foster MG, with consent of Effie Lindon, mother of Ada Montgomery. I have seen no other support for the name Lindon. It is possible that Effie married a Lindon after George Montgomery's death and before her marriage to Crosser.

328. *Summit County, Ohio, U.S., Marriage Records, 1840–1980*, 36:409, image 364 of 573 at <Ancestry.com>, Edward Lawrence Davis, 22 on 12 Apr. 1920, of Akron, Ohio, born Shinston,. W.Va., occupation Goodyear Co., father Cornelius Neal Davis, mother Vesta Ash, not previously married, to Ada Marie Ikey, 22 on 9 Mar. 1920, of Akron, born Woodsfield, Ohio, father George Montgomary, mother Effie Smith, once previously married, now a widow, married 19 Apr. 1920, Summit Co., Ohio, by Jo. W. G. Fast MG.

329. *Summit County, Ohio, U.S., Marriage Records, 1840–1980*, 63:653, image 445 of 496 at <Ancestry.com>, Frank Lago, 34 on 3 Jan. 1932, of Akron, Ohio, born Muros, Spain, occupation rubber worker, father Frank Lago, mother Rose Luasez, not previously married, to Ada Marie Davis, 34 on 9 Mar. 1932, of Akron, born Woodsfield, Ohio, rubber worker, father George Montgomary, mother Effie Smith, twice previously married, now divorced, 30 Nov. 1932, Case no. 96783, Summit Co., Ohio, married 27 Dec. 1932, Summit Co., Ohio, by Thos. L. Heffley MG.

In 1940 Albert J. Ikey, 21, a WPA laborer born in West Virginia, resided in Akron, Summit Co., Ohio, with his wife, Sylvia M, 21, born in West Virginia, and their daughter, Ramona J., 1, born in Ohio. They resided in the household of Sylvia's parents (Albert is identified as son-in-law), Okey B. Wise, 49, a tread man in a rubber factory, wife, Laverna J., 47, son,. Dewey M., 19, and daughter (Sylvia's sister), Velma D., 16, all born in West Virginia. They had all, except the child, resided in the same place in 1935.[330]

In 1940 Frank "Ligo," 43, a refinery watchman born in Spain, resided in Newark, Essex Co., N.J., with his wife, Ada, 44, born in New Jersey [*sic*], and with his [step]sons, Jimmy Davis, 20, a garage mechanic, and Roy Davis, 17, both born in New Jersey [*sic*]. They had all resided in the same place in 1935.[331]

In 1950 Frank L. Lago, 52, a tire and rubber company laborer born in Spain, resided in Akron, Summit Co., Ohio, with his wife, Ada, 53, born in Ohio, and with his stepson, James J. Davis, 28, a steelworker, and his wife (Frank's stepdaughter-in-law), Nancy Davis, 24, born in Ohio.[332]

Known child of the first marriage, to Albert:

136 i **ALBERT JOHN**[7] **IKEY [ICKEY]**, born 14 Dec. 1918, McMenshen, W.Va., married (1) **SYLVIA M. WISE**, born about 1919, West Virginia, daughter of Okey B. and Laverne J. (—) Wise, and had two children: (1) **Ramona J.**[8] **Ikey [Ickey]**, born about 1939, Ohio, and (2) **Albert Dewey**[8] **Ikey [Ickey]**, born 25 Dec. 1944, Akron, died 15 Jan. 2007.[333] Albert and Sylvia divorced 16 Sept. 1952, and he married (2) 13 Jan. 1953, Summit Co., Ohio,[334] **BEATRICE**

330. U.S. census, 1940, Akron, Summit Co., Ohio, ED 89–78A, r. m–t0627–03175, p. 2B, dw. 34.

331. U.S. census, 1940, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., ED 25–290, r. m–t0627–02420, p. 6A, dw. 91.

332. U.S. census, 1950, Akron, Summit Co., Ohio, ED 89–140, r. 728, p. 8, dw. 56.

333. *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, <Ancestry.com>, Albert Duey Ikey aka Albert Dewey Ikey aka Albert Ikey, male, born 25 Dec. 1944, Akron, Ohio, died 15 Jan. 2007, father Albert J. Ikey, mother Sylvia Wise, SSN 292–38–2102.

334. *Summit County, Ohio, U.S., Marriage Records, 1840–1980*, 140:445, image 452 of 622 at <Ancestry.com>, Albert John Ickey, 34 on 14 Dec. 1952, of Akron, Ohio, born McMenchen,. W.Va., occupation pipe fitter, father Bert Ickey, mother Ada Montgomery, once previously married to Sylvia M. Ickey, divorced Summit Co., 16 Sept. 1952, decree 185,361, with children Ramona Ickey and

**TAMBURINE**, born 11 Mar. 1923, Oil City, Pa., daughter of Frank and Joan (Parrillo) Tamburine.

Known children of the second marriage, to Edward:

137 ii **JAMES J.**[7] **DAVIS**, born about 1922, Ohio, married **NANCY —**, born about 1926, Ohio.

138 iii **ROY**[7] **DAVIS**, born about 1923, but the 1940 census item has errors, giving Roy's birthplace as New Jersey, which I doubt.

**114. IRENE WILMA**[6] **BASS** (*89Rena*[5], *Thomas John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 18 Oct. 1909 (gravestone), Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio (obit.), died 24 Apr. 1990, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Martins Ferry, Belmont Co., Ohio.[335] She married about 1927 **JOHN W. BARRIS**, who was born 31 Dec. 1906 (gravestone), Wheeling, W.Va., son of John W. and Mary E. (Archer) Barris, and died 24 Oct. 1993, and was buried near his wife.[336] ***This is Robert Barris's line.***

In 1930 John H. Barris Sr., 46, a plumber born in West Virginia of Germany natives, resided in Bridgeport Village, Pease Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, with his wife, Mary E., 44, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his daughter, Madelyn C., 13, born in Ohio, son, John W., 22, a radio repairman, born in West Virginia, his daughter-in-law, Irene W., 20, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and his granddaughters, Eleanor J., 2 5/12, and Shirley A., 1 4/12, both born in Ohio. John H. Sr. was first married at 22, and Mary at 18. John W. was first married at 19, and Irene at 17.[337]

In 1940 John Barris, 32, a laborer born in Ohio, resided in Bridgeport Village, Pease Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, with his wife, Irene, 30, born in

---

Albert Ickey, to Beatrice Tamburine, 29 on 11 Mar. 1952, of Akron, born Oil City, Pa., father Frank Tamburine, mother Joan Parrillo, not previously married, marriage no. 141,366, married 13 Jan. 1953, Summit Co., Ohio, by John E. Mitchell Jr. JP.

335. *Find a Grave*, no. 197684965, gravestone photo, Riverview Cem., Martins Ferry, Belmont Co., Ohio, "Mother | Irene Barris | Oct. 18, 1909 | Apr. 24, 1990."

336. *Find a Grave*, no. 197685173, gravestone photo, Riverview Cem., Martins Ferry, Belmont Co., Ohio, "Father | John Barris | Dec. 31, 1906 | Oct. 24, 1993."

337. U.S. census, 1930, Bridgeport Village, Pease Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, ED 15, r. FHL 2341485, p. 18A, dw. 358, fam. 415.

Ohio, and with his daughters, Eleanor, 12, Shirley, 11, and Joann, 9, son, John, 7, and daughter, Betty Lou, 5, all born in Ohio, and with his father-in-law, Clarence Bass, 79, born in West Virginia. All had resided in the same place in 1935.[338]

In 1950 John W. Barris, 43, a radio repairman born in West Virginia, resided in Martins Ferry, Belmont Co., Ohio, with his wife, Irene, 40, born in Ohio, and with his daughters, Shirley, 21, secretary, and Jo Ann, 19, produce clerk, both born in Ohio, son, John, 17, born in West Virginia, and daughter, Betty, 15, and son, Robert, 7, both born in Ohio.[339]

An obituary for Irene Barris:

> Irene W. Bass Barris, 80, 123 First St., Bridgeport, died Tuesday in Wheeling Hospital. She was born Oct. 18, 1909 at Bellaire, a daughter of the late Clarence and Rena Smith Bass.
>
> She was a member of the First Christian Church of Martins Ferry.
>
> She was preceded in death by a daughter, Jo Ann Hoag; three brothers, Clarence Bass, Vernon Bass and Vernon Shrack; a sister, Evelyn Young.
>
> Surviving are her husband, John W. Barris; two sons, John W. Jr. of LaVista, Nev., and Robert Barris of Martins Ferry; three daughters, Eleanor Marventino of Redford, Mich., Shirley Smith of Bridgeport, and Betty Lou Reuter of Gretna, Neb.; a brother, Robert Bass of Akron; three sisters, Vera Bass of New Philadelphia, June Eden and Mildred Brown, both of Akron; 12 grandchildren and 12 great-grandchildren.
>
> . . . Burial follows in Riverview Cemetery, Martins Ferry.[340]

An obituary for John W. Barris:

> John W. Barris, 86, 123 First St., Bridgeport, died Sunday, Oct. 24, 1993 in East Ohio Regional Hospital, Martins Ferry. He was born December 31, 1906 in Wheeling, W.Va., a son of the late John W. and Mary Archer Barris.

338. U.S. census, 1940, Bridgeport Village, Pease Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio, ED 7–22, r. m–t0627–03029, p. 8A, dw. 142.

339. U.S. census, 1950, Martins Ferry, Belmont Co., Ohio, ED 7–38, r. 1282, p. 30, dw. 294.

340. *Find a Grave*, no. 197684965, digital image of a newspaper clipping, unnamed newspaper, hand-dated "4–25–90."

He was a retired electrical technician for the former Wheeling Kitchen Equipment Co. and a Catholic. He was a member of Bridgeport Eagles Aerie 995.

He was preceded in death by his wife, Wilma "Irene" Bass Barris; three daughters, Joann Hoag, Judith Elaine Barris and Caroline Ann Barris; a sister, Madeline Barris.

Surviving are two sons, John W. Jr. of Omaha, Neb., and Robert of Martins Ferry; three daughters, Shirley Smith of Bridgeport, Eleanor Marventino of Detroit, Mich., and Betty Lou Reuter of Gretna, Neb.; 10 grandchildren; 13 great-grandchildren; two great-great-grandchildren.

. . . Burial in Riverview Cemetery, Martins Ferry.[341]

Children (from the parents' obituaries):

139 i **ELEANOR J.**[7] **BARRIS**, born about 1928, Ohio, married — **MARVENTINO**.

140 ii **SHIRLEY ARENA**[7] **BARRIS**, born about 1929, Ohio, married 8 Sept. 1950, Belmont Co., Ohio,[342] **GEORGE A. SMITH**.

141 iii **JO ANN**[7] **BARRIS**, born 23 July 1931 (gravestone), died 21 Sept. 1986, buried Riverview Cem., Martins Ferry, Belmont Co., Ohio,[343] married — **HOAG**.

142 iv **JOHN W.**[7] **BARRIS JR.**, born about 1933, Ohio.

143 v **BETTY LOU**[7] **BARRIS**, born 15 Nov. 1934 (gravestone), died 19 Feb. 2012, buried Mount Auburn Cem., Omaha, Douglas Co., Nebr.,[344] married **LYLE GENE REUTER**, born 1 Dec. 1930, died Apr. 25, 1984, buried with his wife.

---

341. *Find a Grave*, no. 197685173, digital image of a newspaper clipping, unnamed newspaper, hand-dated "TL 10–26–93."

342. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 2251707, Shirley Arena Barris, female, 21, born about 1929, married 8 Sept. 1950, Belmont Co., Ohio, to George A. Smith, 25, born about 1925, her parents John Barris and Wilma Barris, his parents Hartzel Smith and Martha Andears.

343. *Find a Grave*, no. 203376487, gravestone photo, Riverview Cem., Martins Ferry, Belmont Co., Ohio, "Daughter | Jo Ann Hoag | July 23, 1931 | Sept. 21, 1986."

344. *Find a Grave*, no. 104779690, gravestone photo, by Lloyd Donahoo, Mount Auburn Cem., Omaha, Douglas Co., Nebr., "Reuter | Lyle Gene | Dec. 1, 1930 | Apr. 25, 1984 || Betty L. | Nov. 15, 1934 | Feb. 19, 2012." Unsourced note: "cremation with ashes scattered."

144 vi **ROBERT**[7] **BARRIS**, born about 1943, Ohio. ***He is my correspondent for this part of the Smith family of this book, including the Blaine O. Smith line.***

145 vii **JUDITH ELAINE**[7] **BARRIS**, birth order not given, known from her father's obituary, presumably died young.

146 viii **CAROLINE ANN**[7] **BARRIS**, birth order not given, known from her father's obituary, presumably died young.

**119. ROBERT EARL**[6] **BASS** (*89Rena*[5], *Thomas John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 5 Sept. 1923, Bellaire, Belmont Co., Ohio (obit.), died 8 Oct. 1994, Akron, Summit Co., Ohio.

An obituary for Robert:

> Robert Earl "Bob" Bass, 71, died early Sat. morning Oct. 8, 1994 at his home.
>
> Born Sept. 5, 1923 in Bellaire, he was the son of the late, Clarence R. and Rena Smith Bass. He is a graduate of Bellaire High School and also graduated from the School of Journalism at Ohio University. Bob served in the Army Air Corps during World War II with the 282nd Troup [*sic*] Carrier Command. He was a retired newspaperman, having worked for a number of years on the Portsmouth, Ohio Times and was editor of the Greenup, Kentucky newspaper until his retirement. He was of the Methodist faith and belonged to the Masonic Lodge in Portsmout, Ohio.
>
> Preceded in death by three brothers and four sisters; he is survived by sisters, Mrs. Mildred Brown, with whom he resided, and Vera Bass of New Philadelphia, also a number of nieces and nephews.
>
> Removal has been made to the Bauknecht Funeral Home in Blair, Ohio for services and burial.[345]

**132. GLENN [GLEN] FOSTER**[6] **SMITH** (*93Harry Otis*[5], *William Henry*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 11 Aug. 1912, Monroe Co., Ohio,[346]

345. Obit., "Robert Earl 'Bob' Bass," *The Akron Beacon Journal*, Akron, Ohio, Mon., 10 Oct. 1994, p. 18, at <https://www.newspapers.com/image/151283380/>

346. *U.S., World War II Draft Cards Young Men, 1940–1947*, image 1703 of 2207 at <Ancestry.com>, Glen Foster Smith, of Beallsville, Monroe Co., Ohio, 28, born 11 Aug. 1912, Monroe Co., next of kin Mrs. Isabell Smith, wife, of same address, registered 16 Oct. 1940, Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio.

died 22 Apr. 1981, and was buried in Grove Cem., Ozark, Monroe Co., Ohio.[347] He married 17 Oct. 1931, Monroe Co., Ohio,[348] **ISABELLE MARIE CLAUGUS**, who was born 23 Sept. 1910, Sardis, Monroe Co., Ohio, daughter of Charley and Clara (Rush) Claugus, and who died 20 May 1994, Monroe Co., Ohio,[349] and was buried with her husband.[350] ***This is Blaine Smith's line.***

In 1940 Glenn F. Smith, 27, a road project laborer born in Ohio, resided in Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Isabelle, 28, born in Ohio, and his sons, Blaine O., 5, and Buddy Darlene, 2, both born in Ohio. Isabelle and Blaine had resided in the same place in 1935. Clarence C. Holland and Chloe M., his wife, resided in the next dwelling. Several dwellings away on the same census page resided the family of Clyde H. Smith.[351]

In 1950 "Glen" F. Smith, 38, a pipeline laborer born in Ohio, resided in Beallsville, Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, "Isabell", 39, born in Ohio of U.S. natives, and with his daughter, "Genalee," 18, born in Ohio, his sons, "Baine," 16, born in West Virginia, and Buddy D., 13, born in Ohio, and daughter, Sharon R., 8, born in Ohio. Isabelle and Blaine had resided in the same place in 1935. Clarence C. Holland and Chloe M., his wife,

347. *Find a Grave*, no. 112465054, gravestone photo, by Lorried Knapp, Grove Cem., Ozark, Monroe Co., Ohio, "Glen F Smith | US Army | World War II | Aug 11 1912 Apr 22 1981."

348. Monroe Co., Ohio, Marriages, 1918–1938, 10:19, image 543 of 832, FHL 2168424, DGS 4022887, license no. 5062, groom: Glen F. Smith, 19 on 11 Aug. 1931, residence Beallsville, Ohio, born Beallsville, farmer, father H. O. Smith, mother Christena Holland, not previously married, bride: Isabelle Claugus, 21 on 23 Sept. 1931, residence Sardis, Monroe Co., born, Sardis, housework, father Charley Claugus, mother Clara Rush, not previously married, not widow or divorce, licensed 17 Oct. 1931, married 17 Oct. 1931, by M. Lafallette, MG.

349. *Ohio, U.S., Death Records, 1908–1932, 1938–2022*, Isabelle Marie Smith, female, white, widowed, 83, born 23 Sept. 1910, Monroe Co., Ohio, died 20 May 1994, Monroe Co., Ohio, father Claugus, mother Rush, cert. 40163.

350. A gravestone photo was posted 26 Nov. 2013 on <Ancestry.com>, linked to Glen Foster Smith, presumably in the same cemetery as the military stone for Glen, "Smith | Isabelle M. | Sept. 23, 1910 | May 20 1994 || Glen F. | Aug. 11, 1912 | Apr. 22, 1981."

351. U.S. census, 1940, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 56–1, r. m–t0627–03117, p. 9A, dw. 153. Holland resided in dw. 154, Clyde Smith in dw. 160.

resided in the next dwelling. Several dwellings away on the same census page resided the family of Clyde H. Smith.[352]

Children:

147 i **GLENALEE**[7] **SMITH**, born about 1932, Ohio. She was Glena Lee Smith, 7, born in Ohio, a "lodger" in the household of Clarence Merckle in the 1940 census of Lee Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio.[353] She married (1) 4 Nov. 1950, Monroe Co., Ohio,[354] **VIRGIL RAY VAN DYKE**, and had several other marriages.

+ 148 ii **BLAINE [BLAIN] OTIS [OTTIS]**[7] **SMITH**, born 29 Nov. 1934, Tyler Co., W.Va.

149 iii **BUDDY DARLENE**[7] **SMITH**, born about 1938, Ohio, married **LINDA SUE —**, and at least one child: (1) **Karen Sue**[8] **Smith**, born 18 Feb. 1965, Ohio,[355] married 29 July 1983, Monroe Co. (where licensed), Ohio,[356] **Rodney D. Davis**.

150 iv **SHARON R.**[7] **SMITH**, born about 1942, Ohio.

**133. VIRGIL DENVER**[6] **SMITH** (*93Harry Otis*[5], *William Henry*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 2 Oct. 1914, Monroe Co., Ohio,[357] died 27 Sept. 1986, Belmont Co., Ohio,[358] and was buried in Grove Cem., Ozark,

352. U.S. census, 1950, Beallsville, Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 56–31, r. 1046, p. 9, dw. 116.

353. U.S. census, 1940, Lee Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 56–10, r. m–t0627–03117, p. 10A, dw. 203.

354. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 2168426, Glenalee Smith, female, 18, born about 1932, father Glen Smith, mother Isabelle Clangus [*sic*], married 4 Nov. 1950, Monroe Co., to Virgil Ray Van Dyke, male, 19, born about 1931, father Milton Van Dyke, mother Belva Moffett.

355. *Ohio, U.S., Birth Index, 1908–2003*, at <Ancestry.com>, certificate 1965013591, Karen Sue Smith, born 18 Feb. 1965, Ohio, registered 25 Feb. 1965, father Buddy Darlene Smith, mother Linda Sue Smith.

356. *Ohio, U.S., Marriage Abstracts, 1970, 1972–2007*, at <Ancestry.com>, certificate 49713, vol. 11710, Karen S. Smith, female, 18, born about 1965, married 29 July 1983, Ohio, licensed Monroe Co., residence Monroe Co., times married 0, to Rodney D. Davis, 19, born about 1964, times married 0.

357. *U.S., World War II Draft Cards Young Men, 1940–1947*, image 1694 of 2240 at <Ancestry.com>, Virgil Denver Smith, of Beallsville, Monroe Co., Ohio, 26, born 2 Oct. 1914, Monroe Co., Ohio, next of kin Mr. Harry Otis Smith, of same address in Beallsville, registered 16 Oct. 1940, Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio.

358. *Ohio, U.S., Death Records, 1908–1932, 1938–2022*, at <Ancestry.com>, cert. 73168, Virgil D.

Monroe Co., Ohio.[359] He married 19 Feb. 1949, Monroe Co., Ohio,[360] **DORIS JUANITA BOUGHNER**, who was born 5 June 1930, Monroe Co., Ohio, daughter of Steven [Stephen] E. and Mary Jane (Vanest) Boughner, and who died 5 May 2007, Monroe Co., Ohio.[361] Doris and Virgil divorced 9 Feb. 1977, Monroe Co., Ohio.[362]

In 1950 Steven E. Boughner [possibly Baughner], 49, a farmer born in West Virginia, resided in Switzerland Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Mary J., 48, born in Ohio, his son-in-law, Virgil Smith, 36, a farm laborer born in Ohio, and his daughter (Virgil's wife), Doris, 19, born in Ohio.[363]

Known children (see obituary[364]):

151 i **LARRY**[7] **SMITH**, born say 1950.
152 ii **KATHY**[7] **SMITH**, born say 1952, married — **BELL**.

**134. CLAYTON CLYDE**[6] **SMITH** (*93Harry Otis*[5], *William Henry*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 3 Aug. 1917, Beallsville, Monroe Co., Ohio,[365]

---

Smith, male, white, divorced, 17, born about 1915, Ohio, resident of Monroe Co., Ohio, died 27 Sept. 1986, Belmont Co., Ohio, farmer

359. *Find a Grave*, no. 137248891, gravestone photo, by Penny Pennington, Grove Cem., Ozark, Monroe Co., Ohio, "Virgil Denver Smith | Cpl US Army Air Corps | World War II | Oct 2 1914 Sep 17 1986." Unsourced note: "s/o Harry O. Smith & Tina Holland | f/o Kathy (Joe) Bell; Larry Denver Smith; Diane Lee Smith | b/o Clayton; Gary; Glenn | 2 grandchildren."

360. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 2168426, Doris Juanita Boughner, female, 18, born about 1931, father Stephen Boughner, mother Jane Vanest, married 19 Feb. 1949, Monroe Co., Ohio, to Virgil Denver Smith, male, 34, born about 1915, father H. O. Smith, mother Christina Holland.

361. *U.S., Obituary Collection, 1930–Current*, at <Ancestry.com>, Doris J. Smith, female, 76, born 5 June 1930, Monroe Co., Ohio, resident of Woodsfield, Ohio, died 5 May 2007, obit. 6 May 2007 in Beverly, Essex Co., Mass., parents Stephen Boughner and Mary Jane Vaness, spouse Virgil, children Larry Smith, Kathy Bell, four siblings.

362. *Ohio, U.S., Divorce Abstracts, 1962–1963, 1967–1971, 1973–2007*, at <Ancestry.com>, Doris J. Smith, decree 9 Feb. 1977, Monroe Co., Ohio, resident of Monroe Co., grounds gross neglect/extreme cruelty, granted to husband, marriage duration 27 yrs., no. of minor children 0, spouse Virgil D. Smith, cert. 6787, vol. 3536.

363. U.S. census, 1950, Switzerland Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 56–33, r. 1046, p. 71, dw. 61.

364. See note 361.

365. *U.S., World War II Draft Cards Young Men, 1940–1947*, image 362 of 2153 at <Ancestry.com>, Clayton Clyde Smith, of Beallsville, Monroe Co., Ohio, 23, born 3 Aug. 1917, Beallsville, next of kin

and died 20 Sept. 1997, Monroe Co., Ohio.[366] She married 26 Apr. 1941, Belmont Co., Ohio,[367] **HILDA ILENE PHILLIPS**, who was born about1924, Ohio.

In 1950 Clayton C. Smith, 32, a farmer born in Ohio, resided in Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with his wife, Hilda I., 26, born in Ohio, his daughter, "Larua" C., 7, and son, James C., 1, both born in Ohio. Two dwellings away resided Clyde H. Smith, 63, and his family.[368] Clyde was Clayton's uncle, Clyde Hershal[5] Smith (_38_*William Henry*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]).

On 11 Nov. 2026, my correspondent for this Smith family, Robert[7] Barris (_114_*Irene Wilma*[6] *Bass, Rena*[5], *Thomas John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]), reported the following via email:

> I have a match on Ancestry with Christina Patterson Humphrey. We match 97 cM across 4 segments. Her mother is Laura Smith Patterson. Laura is a sister to Sheila and Karen Smith whom I visit in Monroe County often…Karen Smith b 1954 and Sheila b 1953 and Laura 1942 sisters all born in Monroe Co.

Laura Smith Patterson is Laura[7] Smith (_134_*Clayton Clyde*[6], *Harry Otis*[5], *William Henry*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]). She and Robert[7] Barris share Thomas[3] Smith as their MRCA (Most Recent Common Ancestor). Thomas[3] Smith was their gggfather, hence they are third cousins (and so are Karen[7] Smith and Sheila[7] Smith). Thus Laura's daughter, Christina[8] Patterson Humphrey, is a third cousin once removed of Robert[7] Barris. That Robert[7] and Christina[8] share 96 cM (centiMorgans) of DNA is consistent with this relationship.

Known children (from Robert Barris's DNA report):

---

Mrs. Christina Smith, mother, of same address in Beallsville, registered 16 Oct. 1940, Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio.

366. *Ohio, Deaths, 1774–1993*, at <Ancestry.com>, Clayton Clyde Smith, male, white, married, 80, born 3 Aug. 1817, Monroe Co., Ohio, died 20 Sept. 1997, Monroe Co., Ohio, military service (Army), occupation Millwright in construction industry, father Smith, mother Holland, cert. 099857.

367. *Ohio, County Marriages, 1774–1993*, at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 2134568, Clayton Clyde Smith, male, 23, born 3 Aug. 1917, Monroe Co., Ohio, married 26 Apr. 1941, Belmont Co., Ohio, to Hilda Ilene Phillips, father Harry Smith, mother Christine Holland.

368. U.S. census, 1950, Adams Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, ED 56–1, r. 1045, p. 14, dw. 129.

## THE PATRICK SMITH FAMILY

153 i **LAURA CHRISTINA**[7] **SMITH**, born July 1942, Monroe Co., Ohio (according to Barris DNA report),[369] married 21 Oct., 1961, Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio,[370] **THOMAS HILL PATTERSON JR.**, son of Thomas Hill Patterson, and had at least once child, **Christina**[8] **Patterson**, born say 1962 based on Laura's marriage date, married — **Humphrey**.

154 ii **JAMES C.**[7] **SMITH**, born about 1949, Ohio.

155 iii **SHEILA**[7] **SMITH**, born 1953, Monroe Co., Ohio (according to Barris DNA report).

156 iv **KAREN**[7] **SMITH**, born 1954, Monroe Co., Ohio (according to Barris DNA report).

369. *U.S., Index to Public Records, 1994–2019,* <Ancestry.com>, Laura S. Patterson, born July 1942, with several addresses 1970–2020 in Roanoke, Va.

370. "Laura Smth Is Married To Thomas H. Patterson Jr.," *The Roanoke Times*, Roanoke, Va., Fri., 27 Oct. 1961, at <newspapers.com> (↗).

## SEVENTH GENERATION

**148. BLAINE [BLAIN] OTIS [OTTIS]**[7] **SMITH** (132*Glenn Foster*[6], *Harry Otis*[5], *William Henry*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 29 Nov. 1934,[371] Tyler Co., W.Va.[372]

371. *Ohio, U.S., Voter Registration Records, 1900–2023*, at <Ancestry.com>, Blain O. Smith, born 29 Nov. 1934, registered 7 Nov. 1989, residence Beallsville, Ohio.

372. *West Virginia, U.S., Births Index, 1804–1938*, at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 850573, Blain Ottis Smith, male, born 1934, Tyler Co., W.Va. FHL 850573, DGS 4232290, Tyler Co., W.Va., Births, v. 3–6, 1898–1935, has not yet been digitized from microfilm (June 2025).

# APPENDIXES

## A. BRIEF GENEALOGY OF BLAINE O. SMITH

The following was sent me by correspondent, and descendant, Robert Barris, in an email, 3 Nov. 2024. It served as the starting point for this book. Robert Barris is a cousin of Blaine. I show what I believe to be errors in red.

Smith One Name Study :

---

Generation 1: Robert Smith b.1774 Muddy Creek, peach Bottom York County, Pennsylvania, died May 21. 1856, Summit twp, Monroe Co, Ohio, Married Elizabeth Hanley

---

Generation 2: Thomas Smith b.1802, d January 27, 1802 Monroe Co, Ohio m Leah Hulda Yoho 1812, Monroe Co, Ohio.

---

Generation 3: William H. Smith b 1852, Monroe Co, Ohio d. 1938 Monroe Co, Ohio. Married Elizabeth Gillespie m.1880, Monroe Co Ohio

---

Generation 4: Harry Otis Smith b.1891 Monroe Co, Ohio, d.1967 Barnesville, Belmont Co, Ohio, m Christina Holland 1912, Monroe Co, Ohio

---

Generation 5 :Glenn F. Smith b.1912 Monroe Co, Ohio d.1981 Belmont Co, Ohio. m. Isabelle Claugus m. 1931, Monroe County, Ohio

---

Generation 6 : AB Blaine O. Smith B.1936, Monroe Co, Ohio Living

## APPENDIXES

### B. WHY ROBERT SMITH OF MUDDY CREEK, PA., DOES NOT FIT

The following was sent me by an email correspondent, Robert Barris (see appendix A):

> Robert Smith b.1774 Muddy Creek, peach Bottom York County, Pennsylvania, died May 21. 1856, Summit twp, Monroe Co, Ohio, Married Elizabeth Hanley.

According to *History of Monroe County, Ohio*[373] (Figure 3), his sketch should read: **Robert Smith** was born on Muddy Creek, three miles above Peach Bottom Ferry, York Co., Pa. He married **Elizabeth Hanley**, who was born in County Armagh, Ireland [with the items in red to be proved].

The deeds here are from York Co., Pa. For a detailed description of this locale, see the Geography part of the Preliminaries section of this book. The deeds will demonstrate why I am convinced that the Robert Smith Sr. and Jr. of these deeds are not those of Monroe Co., Ohio.

On 13 Apr. 1816, Jacob Shall and Barbara his wife and Joseph Shall and Elizabeth his wife of Lower Chanceford Twp., York Co., Pa., sold for $661.51, to **Robert Smith Jr.** and James L. Smith, of the same place, a tract in Lower Chanceford Twp. containing 55 acres 22 perches "with the usual allowance of six per Ct." The land description mentions bordering lands owned by "Fred$^{k}$" McFerson, "the said Shalls," and "by land of **Robert Smith sen$^{r}$**." The tract was part of a tract of land called "Rural banks" patented by the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania to James Laird on 10 Jan. 1787, and conveyed to John Shall, father of the Shalls of this deed, who bequeathed it to his son Henry Shall on 10 Jan 1814, who bequeathed it to his brothers, the two Shalls of this deed, 28 Jan. 1816. Witnessed by John Gebby and **Elizabeth Smith** [no relationship stated]. It was acknowledged the same day.[374]

This deed is interesting because it mentions both Robert Sr. and Jr., even an Elizabeth Smith. The lower border of Lower Chanceford Twp. is

373. *History of Monroe County, Ohio* (Chicago: H. H. Hardesty & Co., 1882), FHL 928565, DGS 7942488, 29, image 49 of 52, "William Smith," a sketch in the "Personal History Department," images 21–52 of 52.

374. York Co., Pa., Deeds, 1814–1816, 3A:549–551, images 279–280 of 556, FHL 22117, DGS 8067722.

Muddy Creek itself, including its confluence with the Susquehanna, about two or three miles away from Peach Bottom as stated in *History of Monroe County, Ohio*. The main thing "wrong" with this deed, for our purposes, is that both Robert Smiths are still in York Co., Pa., in 1816, nowhere near Monroe Co, Ohio. And Robert Smith Jr. is *buying* land there not selling it. And further York Co. deeds show them there in the 1830s and 1850s.

## APPENDIXES

### C. RECORDS OF THE BUCHANAN PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

*Records of The Woodsfield Church* opens on p. 1 with this notation:[375]

> [14 June 1835] Session met and constituted with prayer. Members present Robert Smyth Samuel Gray & Rev Salmon Cowles moderator . . .

On the same page, Robert Smith [var. Smyth] is mentioned in two other session minutes, for 25 Oct. and 16 Dec. He is mentioned on every page in almost every session. Of particular note is the mention of Nancy Smyth, received to the communion of the church on 17 Nov. 1836, with R. Smyth present. Similarly, Eliza Smyth was received on 2 Dec. 1837, with R. Smyth present. On 17 Nov. 1838 John Smyth and Mahala Smyth were received, with Robert Smyth present.

Huldah Buchanan was received on 12 Aug. 1842.

Following are my notes for this register as regards persons with the surname Smith or Smyth:

On 1 Sept. 1854 "Robert Smyth was appointed a committee to visit a member who was considered by the session guilty of disorderly conduct." [p. 23, 29/114].

On 30 May 1863, John Smyth was made a Ruling Elder [p. 27, 33/114]

Both Robert and John Smyth were present Apr. 1853 [p. 28, 34/114].

On 23 May 1866, both Elders Robert and John Smyth present. Margaret Triscilla Smyth received [p. 30, 36/114].

On 15 May 1870, both Elders Robert and John Smyth present. Mrs Eliza Smith was examined, baptized, and received into communion [p. 34, 40/114].

On 13 Sept. 1870, Robert Smyth is not present with Elder John Smyth [p. 34, 40/114].

On 12 Nov. 1871, both Elders Rob. Smyth and John Smyth were present [p. 35, 41/114]. **I believe this is the last appearance of Elder Robert Smyth**.

On 14 Apr. 1872, a session meets with Elder John Smyth present, but not Elder Robert Smyth [p. 36, 42/114].

---

375. *Record of Buchanan Ch Presby of S^t^ Clairsville* (note 7). Page 1 is image 7 of 114.

## APPENDIXES

In Apr. 1873, with Elder John Smyth present, Mr. George Smyth is received into communion, signed by John Smyth "Clerk pro tem" [p. 37, 43/114].

In Jan. 1874, with Elder John Smith [*sic*] present, Mr. Jeremiah C. J Smyth was received, signed by John Smyth "Cerk [*sic*] pro tem" [p. 37, 43/114].

On 29 May 1875, prayer by Rev Wm C Smith, member John Smyth present, signed by John Smyth "clark" [p. 38, 44/114].

"After the Rev W. T. Gibson's time in the Spring of 1854, there was a vacancy of six months when the Rev Wm C Smith came in the fall and served the Buchanan Church for three years in which time the Session met twice each year" [p. 39, 45/114].

On 6 July 1878, Elder John Smyth present, and on 7 July 1878, member John Smyth present [p. 40, 46/114].

On 17 Jan. 1880, Elder John Smyth present [p. 41, 47/114].

John Smyth NOT mentioned, 1881–1882 [p.43, 49/114], nor on [pp. 44–46, 50–52/114].

But on [p. 47, 53/114]: "Resolutions of respect adopted by the Session of the Buchanan Church, April 1885. Whereas, It has pleased Him who doeth all things well to take from u sby death M$^{r}$ Andrew Schell, March 27, 1879, a worthy Elder of this church, and on August 12, 1881, **M$^{r}$ John Smyth**, an energetic and leading Elder in this church . . ." Also "Resolved, That while we join in simpathy with the wives and children of Elders Schell and Smyth, and with the children of M$^{r}$ Zangger who have parted with their dearest earthlty friends, yet we are glad to know that these brother Elders have spent many years of their useful lives in the service of the Master and with us."

No Smith or Smyth mentioned on [p. 48, 54/114], but at bottom of [p. 49, 55/114] is this note: "April 28$^{th}$ 1886, Robt L. Smith, Mod."

No Smith or Smyth mentioned, 1886–1888, on [pp. 50–54, 56–60/114].

"Feb 26. [1889] On Tuesday, William Smith [was received]" [p. 55, 61/114].

"Feb 28. [1889] On Thursday night, Sarah Smith; | Mar. 1. On Friday, Robert Smith . . ." [p. 56, 62/114].

No Smiths [pp. 57–59, 63–64, 73/114]. There is a looseleaf insert between pp. 58 and 59 [65–72/114].

On a looseleaf page with no date: "John Smyth–Mahala–Green | Eliza Smyth [69/114].

No Smiths on [70–71/114].

But this on looseleaf page with no date [72/114] (I don't know what these lists are, perhaps families of members?):

"Robt Smyth Mary Smyth
Robt Smith Robert Elizabeth Smith
Wm Fleming Smyth Robert
Wm Craig Smyth Eliza Craig
Walter Park Robert [H?] & Mary Smyth
Joseph McFadden Smith . . .
. . .
Arthur Smith—Nancy—Jane Wood"

Then a history of the church appears on 74/114, Page numbering starts at p. 113 here. Robert Smith as Ruling Elder is mentioned on [p. 114, 75/114].

[p. 116, 77/114] mentions, "Rev W. C. Smith—came and preached about —3 yrs—from 1874—to1877."

List of male members begins on [p. 119, 80/114]:

"31 George Smyth Ex Died Apr. '73 [minister] Gilison"
"33 Jeremiah C. J. Smyth Ex Jan '74"

[p. 121, 81/114] (N.B., p. 120 is mislabeled as 121):

"28 Eliza Smith Ex Died May 15 70"

[p. 121, 82/114] (correct page numbering resumes):

"William Smith Ex Feb 26 '89 [minister] Day"
"Robert Smith Ex Mar 1 '89 Day"

[p. 122, 83/114]:

"Sarah Smith From the M.E. Ch. Feb. 28 '89 Day"

[p. 133, 84/114] (N.B., sudden leap in page numbers, probably should be 123):

## APPENDIXES

"List of Male members June 4th 1860
1 Robert Smyth Dismissed Died
2 John Smyth Died Aug 12, 1881, age 64y 10m"
[p. 134, 85/114]:
"List of Female members June 4th 1860
1 Jane Smyth Died"
"18 Margaret Triscilla Smith | Moore Examinati[on?] May 25 66"
[p. 135, 86/114]:
"List of members Aprl, 1848
[Number] 1 Elizabeth Smith Died May 24th AD 1849"
"10 Nancy Smyth Dismissed"
"13 Mahala Smyth Died"
[p. 136, 87/114]:
"Name from p. 153: (1887)
Elizabeth Smith
Names not found on record:
Sarah Smith"
[p. 138, 89/114]:
"List of members continued Aprl 1848
1 28 Robt Smyth Died in Iowa
2 29 Robert Smith Dead."
"8 35 Arthur Smyth moved away and Died"
"12 39 John Smyth Died Aug. 13, 1881."
"Robt Smyth Jr. Received on Certificate Oct 20th 1850 dismissed"
[p. 140, 91/114]:
"Baptisms. Continued from P 142"
"Feb 26 1889 William Smith on profession of faith. Rev. Day
Mar 1 1889 Robert Smith on profession of faith. Rev. Day"
"Apr. 21 1889 Robert Roy Smith | Eugene Everett Smith | Milton Harrison Smith
} Children of Robert and Sarah Smith Rev Day"
[p. 146, 97/114]:
"1835 Baptisms A McCandless minister
June 15 of Robert Smyth —Alexander"
"Octr 25 [1837] of Robert Smyth—Latitia"

## APPENDIXES

"Nov. 1836 Nancy Smyth adult"
"Feb 2$^{d}$ 1837 of Arthur Smyth. James Spiner John & Dolly."
[p. 147, 98/114]:
"March 17–1839 of Arthur Smyth—Margaret Jane"
"Sep 19$^{th}$ [1839] of Robert Smyth—Eliza Jane"
"May 25 1840 of John Smyth—Eliza Jane"
[p. 148, 99/114]:
"A Register of Baptisems [*sic*]"
"[child] George [born] Jan$^{y}$ 31–1842 [bapt.]June 26–1842 Robt & Mary Smyth [by] W Colledge"
"Mary Lea May 5$^{th}$–1841 [bapt.]June 26$^{th}$–1842 Arther & Nancy Smyth [by] W Colledge"
"Robert Dec$^{r}$ 26$^{th}$–1842 June 17$^{th}$ 1843 Jn$^{o}$ & Mahaly Smith W Colledge
Joseph Aug$^{t}$ 2$^{nd}$–1841 June 17$^{th}$ 1843 Jn$^{o}$ & Mahaly Smith W Colledge"
[p. 149, 100/114]:
"Agness April 30$^{th}$–1844 Aug$^{t}$ 26–1844 Arther & nancy Smith W Colledge"
[p. 150, 101/114]:
"[child] Mary Rhoda [born] 16 years [bapt.] Augt 26 [1860] [parents] John & Elizabeth Smyth [minister] Rev. Grove
George Alex$^{r}$ 14 years [bapt.] ditto [parents] ditto [minister] ditto
Saml. John 12 years ditto ditto ditto
Margret T. 10 years ditto ditto ditto
Hariot V. 9 years ditto ditto ditto
George W. Finch 7 years ditto ditto ditto
James C 2 years ditto ditto ditto
Sarah M. 5 months ditto ditto ditto"
[p. 153, 104/114]:
"Females
1 Mary Smyth
2 Elizabeth Smith"
[p. 154, 105/114]:
"20 Nancy Smith"
"24 Eliza Smyth (dead)
25 Mahala Smyth Died Novr 26, 1851"

## APPENDIXES

[p. 155, 106/114]:
"List of Members
Males
1 Robert Smyth
2 Robert Smith"

[p. 155, 107/114]:
"19 Arthur Smith"
"23 John Smyth"

[p. 160, 111/114]:
" . . . the Rev William Colledge was installed Pastor of said congregation in November 1841 & continues as such to the present time. There are two Ruling Elders [IE?] Robert Smyth & Robert Davice—the No of communicants is 75—September 27th 1843"

## APPENDIXES

### D. SAMUEL H. GUTHRIE AND REBECCA G. HIS WIFE

Who were they? And why did they appear in the 1832 Land Partition of the Smith family of this book? I gather the several mentions of a Samuel H. Guthrie here in an attempt to solve this mystery.

In 1830 Samuel H. Guthrie, 30–40 [born 1790–1800], resided in Woodsfield, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman 15–20 [born 1810–1815], and one boy under 5.[376]

There is strong evidence that Rebecca G. was Rebecca G. Driggs, according to Guthrie genealogist, Ann Guthrie:[377]

> Samuel H Guthrie was the son of Samuel Guthrie and Susanna Edwards. He was born in Delaware, but was already living outside of his parent's home by 1820.
>
> He married Rebecca G Driggs presumably sometime before 1831 when their son William was born. The Driggs family and Samuel H Guthrie were living in Woodsfield, Monroe, OH in the late 1820s.
>
> Samuel and Rebecca were definitely married by 10 May 1832 when "Samuel Guthrie and Rebecca his wife" sold property to Jacob Headlee in Wood[s]field [*see deed below*].
>
> On 11 Dec 1832, Joseph Driggs, now of Richland, OH and Phebe, his wife, conveyed property in Monroe, OH to Samuel H Guthrie and wife Rebecca. Rebecca's father was Joseph Driggs and her mother was his first wife Dollie Ball. His second wife was Phebe Hubbard.
>
> The death record of their son, Henry H Guthrie, shows the maiden name of Samuel H Guthrie's wife as Rebecca G Driggs.[378]

---

376. U.S. census, 1830, Woodsfield, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 136, p. 139.

377. Email from Ann Guthrie, 29 June 2025.

378. *Montana, U.S., County Births and Deaths, 1830–2011*, death certificate no. 68, image 318 of 1754 at <Ancestry.com>, Henry H. Guthrie, died 12 Feb. 1913, Helena, Lewis & Clark Co., Mont., St. Peters Hospital, age 72 yrs. 1 mo. 5 dys., male, white, married, JP, father Samuel H. Guthrie, born Delaware, mother Rebecka G. Driggs, born "don't know." Informant Geo. Freeman, of Helena, buried 14 Feb. 1913, Flaherty & Kohler. I also found this record: *Montana, U.S., County Marriages, 1865–1987*, license no. 4191, image 270 of 718 at <Ancestry.com>, Henry H. Guthrie, of Helena, Mont, 60, white, born Ohio, previously married, son of Samuel H. Guthrie and Rebecca G. Driggs, to Mrs. Catherine McPierson, of Helena, 43, white, born Ireland, was previously married, daughter of Dennsi McMannus and Rose McMannus, married 28 July 1905, Helena.

On 10 May 1832 Samuel H. Guthrie and Rebecca his wife, of Woodsfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, sold to Jacob Headlee, for $60, part of lot no. 19 in the Town of Woodsfield, containing 3,020 sq. ft. Witnesses: Nelson Driggs, D. O. Connor. Acknowledged 14 May 1832.[379]

On 26 Dec. 1835, Samuel H. Guthrie bought 80.17 acres in Ohio, namely E½SE S13 T6 R6.[380] He bought and sold much real estate.

The death and marriage records of son Henry definitely name her Rebecca G. Driggs.

*The History of Monroe County, Ohio*, notes that both Samuel H. Guthrie and John B. Driggs were prosecuting attorneys in Monroe Co., Ohio.[381] On the next page of the book we learn that Samuel H. Guthrie bought the newspaper materials of the *Monroe Patriot* and took them to Harrison Co., Ohio.[382]

In I850 Samuel H. Guthrie, 53, a lawyer born in Delaware, resided in Freeport Twp., Harrison Co. [just north of Belmont Co.], Ohio, with Rebecca, 38, born in Ohio, William, 19, a merchant, Dorothy, 16, John N., 13, Henry H., 9, Clara L., 3, George G., 1, all born in Ohio, and Phebe Driggs, 17, and Nelson Driggs, 45, a merchant, both born in Ohio. The next dwelling held Thomas Smith, 40, and Mary, 38, both born in Ireland and their family of five children.[383] I do not believe this latter Smith belongs to the Smith family of this book.

379. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds, 1840–1842, A:117–118, image 70 of 268, FHL 931429, DGS 4022310 (→), courtesy of Ann Guthrie.

380. BLM Tract Books, Marietta and Zanesville, Ohio, 2:137, image 149 of 735, FHL 1445735, DGS 7116862, cert. 2755.

381. *History of Monroe County, Ohio* (Chicago: H. H. Hardesty & Co., 1882), FHL 928565, DGS 7942488, 209, image 7 of 52.

382. *History of Monroe County, Ohio* (note 381), 210, image 8 of 52.

383. U.S. census, 1850, Freeport Twp., Harrison Co., Ohio, r. 693, p. 342b, dw. 248, dw. 252.

# APPENDIXES

## E. SAMUEL ARBUTHNOT AND RACHAEL HIS WIFE

Who were they? And why did they appear in the 1832 Land Partition of the Smith family of this book? I gather the several mentions of a Samuel Arbuthnot here in an attempt to solve this mystery.

But first, here is the crucial wording of the 1832 Land Partition:

> Robert Smith and Elizabeth his wife, Samuel H. Guthrie and Rebecca G. his wife, Rachael Gordon, Hannah Smith, James Marshall and Sarah his wife, and Samuel Arbuthnot and Rachael his wife, heirs and representatives of Patrick Smith late of Ohio Co., Va., deceased, . . . [sold a tract to James Smith].

The following item appears in the sketch of Patrick[1]:

In 1810 "Patrie?" Smith, over 45 [born before 1765] resided in Elizabeth Twp., Ohio Co., Va. (00002, 10001), with a woman over 45, another man over 45, and one child under 10. Nearby were listed James Smith, 26–45 (0001,0001), and Robert Smith, 26–45 (3001,1001). . . . On the next page was listed **Samuel "Arbuthnott,"** over 45 [born before 1765], and his family (21001,20110).[384]

This Samuel Arbuthnot was probably too old to be he of the 1832 Land Partition.

These items are from the James[2] sketch:

In 1850 James Smith, 80 [born 1770], born in Pennsylvania, with $1,500 real estate, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with Margaret, 28, Hannah, 25, and "Harriette," 23, all born in Virginia, and with **Samuel Arbuthnot**, 21 [born 1829], a farmer born in Virginia. We note this early appearance of a Samuel Arbuthnot, and cannot help but remark at the resemblance of his surname to that of Catharine Arbuton, who might have been James[2]'s bride in 1814.

On 23 Nov. 1854, **Samuel "Arbothnot,"** 26, married **Jane McCracken**, 29, Marshall Co., Va.[385]

---

384. U.S census, 1810, Elizabeth Twp., Ohio Co., Va., r. 70, p. 1061.

385. Marshall Co., Va., Marriages, image 189 of 562, FHL 464959, DGS 7618325 (↗), "[husband age] Arbothnot, Samuel 26 [wife age] McCracken, Jane 29 [date] 11/23/1854 [place] Marshall Co.

In 1860 James Smith, 90 [born 1770], a farmer born in Virginia, with $2,000 real and $100 personal estates, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with Hannah, 34, and Harriett, 28, both born in Virginia. In the next dwelling resided James Smith, 42, a farmer born in Virginia, with $250 personal estate, with Jane, 42, born in Pennsylvania, John H., 11, and Sarah J., 6, both born in Virginia. There were several Buchanan and Chambers families in the vicinity. A **Samuel Arbuthnot**, 32 [born 1828], a farmer born in Virginia with $100 personal estate, was listed on the next census page with **Jane**, 32, born in Virginia, Mary J., 4, John M., 2, and William S., 3/12, all born in Virginia. This **Samuel Arbuthnot** matches that of the 1850 census with James Smith. And two dwellings beyond was Sarah Marshall, 55, widow of James Marshall (as will be shown).[386]

Note that the Samuel Arbuthnot above, married to Jane, cannot be the Samuel and Rachael of the 1832 Land Partition, because Samuel of Samuel and Jane would have been only about 4 years old at the time.

This item is from the Ann[2] sketch (and is a repeat of an item just above):

In 1850 Samuel Martin, 75, born in Pennsylvania with $1,200 real estate, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with Anne, 55, born in Pennsylvania, and Mary, 28 [born 1822], born in Virginia. In a nearby dwelling resided James Smith, 80 [born 1770], born in Pennsylvania, with $1,500 real estate, with Margaret, 28, Hannah, 25, and "Harriette," 23, all born in Virginia, and with **Samuel Arbuthnot**, 21 [born 1829], a farmer born in Virginia.[387] So this appears to associate a Samuel Arbuthnot closely with the Smith family, but as in the argument above this Samuel would have been only about 3 or 4 years old at the 1832 Land Partition..

---

Va. [by] Jas. Fleming."

386. U.S. census, 1860, Dallas PO, Marshall Co., Va., r. M653_1360, p. 246, image 366 of 451, FHL 805360, DGS 5171729 (↗), dw. 1744, fam. 1724. The younger James Smith was dw. 1745, fam. 1725.

387. U.S. census, 1850, Marshall Co., Va., r. M432_959, p. 246, image 111 of 417, FHL 444949, DGS 4206381 (↗),dw. 728, fam. 730. The elder James Smith was dw. 725, fam. 727, and a younger James Smith was dw. 726, fam. 728.

## APPENDIXES

These items are from the James[3] Marshall (*Mary*[2]) sketch:

In 1850 James Marshall, 44, a farmer born in Virginia, with $700 real estate, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with Sarah, 45, born in Maryland, and with Mary, 18, Asel, 16, Elizabeth J., 13, James, 11, Rachel, 9, Nancy, 7, and Deborah R., 5, all born in Virginia.[388] In the next dwelling resided the **John McCracken**, 50 [perhaps 58], family **with daughter Jane**, 26 [born 1824], born Virginia, perhaps she who would marry a **Samuel Arbuthnot**,[389] and also a son John, 16.

In 1860 Sarah Marshall, 55, a widow born in Maryland, with $700 real and $200 personal estates, resided in Marshall Co., Va., with Azel R., 25, "Elisabeth" J., 23, James, 21, Rachel, 19, Nancy E., 17, and Deborah R., 13, all born in Virginia.[390] Two dwellings away held **Samuel Arbuthnot**, 32, **with Jane**, 32, and three children. One dwelling away was a John McCracken, 25, family. Two dwellings the other way was John Hand, 39, and Mary, 39, and four children, and also Anne Martin, 58, born in Virginia.

So, again, this Samuel is married to a Jane, not a Rachael, and is too young for the 1832 Land Partition.

The following items feature a Samuel Arbuthnot with wife Rachel who would have been of age in 1832 for the Land Partition.

N.B., Guernsey Co., Ohio, lies just west of Belmont Co., Ohio. It was formed in 1810 from parts of Muskingum and Belmont Counties.

In 1840 **Samuel "Arbethnot,"** 20–30 [born 1810–1820], resided in Jefferson Twp., Guernsey Co., Ohio, with a woman 15–20, and a boy under 5.[391] This cannot be the same person as Samuel in the next paragraph. Furthermore, he cannot be the Samuel who married Jane, because that Samuel was born in about 1828.

In 1850 **"Saml" Arbuthnot**, 50 [*sic*, born 1800], a tailor born in Virginia, resided in Liberty Twp., Guernsey Co., Ohio, **with Rachel**, 45 [born 1805], born in Ohio, and with Sarah J., 19, Joseph, 17, Mary A., 12,

388. U.S. census, 1850, Dist. 33, Marshall Co., Va., r. 959, p. 291a, dw. 715, fam. 717.
389. See note 51.
390. U.S. census, 1860, Marshall Co., Va., r. M653_1360, p. 359, dw. 1755, fam. 1735.
391. U.S. census, 1840, Jefferson Twp., Guernsey Co., Ohio, r. 397, p. 362.

Rebecca E., 9, Emily, 6, Rachel A., 3, all born in Ohio.[392] The **Samuel Arbuthnot**, 20–30 in 1840 in the paragraph above would have been 30–40 in 1850, so would not slot nicely into this 1850 family as a son, since he would be too old. However, the Samuel who married Jane would have been about 22 and thus slot in nicely as a son.

In 1860 **Samuel Arbuthnot**, 53 [born 1807], a tailor born in Virginia, resided in Liberty Twp., Guernsey Co., Ohio, **with Rachel**, 53, born in Virginia, and with Amanda, 12, born in Ohio.[393]

In 1870 **Samuel Arbuthnot**, 63 [born 1807], a tailor born in Virginia with $500 real and $300 personal estates, resided in Liberty Twp., Guernsey Co., Ohio, **with Rachel**, 63, born in Virginia. In the next dwelling resided Wesley "Syrock,", 24, a farmer born in Ohio, with **Rebecca**, 27, born in Ohio, and with four persons surnamed Mahard.[394]

In 1880 **Samuel Arbuthnot**, 73 [born 1807], a tailor born in Virginia of a father born in Ireland and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Liberty Twp., Guernsey Co., Ohio, **with his wife, Rachel**, 72, with the same nativities.[395]

Rachel died in 1882 and was buried in Guernsey Co., Ohio, and Samuel died in 1888 and was buried near her.

**Samuel Arbuthnot**, born 1807 (gravestone), died 1888,[396] was buried in Old Kimbolton Cem., Kimbolton, Guernsey Co., Ohio, near **Rachel —**, born 1807 (gravestone), died 10 Jan. 1882, and buried near her husband.[397] Several of their children were buried in the same cemetery.

---

392. U.S. census, 1850, Liberty Twp., Guernsey Co., Ohio, r. 684, p. 441b, dw. 823, fam. 831.

393. U.S. census, 1860, Liberty Twp., Guernsey Co., Ohio, r. M653_969, p. 190, dw. 1101, fam. 1050.

394. U.S. census, 1870, Liberty Twp., Guernsey Co., Ohio, r. M593_1206, p. 476B, dw. 232, fam. 226.

395. U.S. census, 1880, Liberty Twp., Guernsey Co., Ohio, ED 70, r. 1020, p. 132a, dw. 119.

396. *Find a Grave*, no. 34999883, gravestone photo, by Pamela Shafer, Old Kimbolton Cem., Kimbolton, Guernsey Co., Ohio, plot: Row 5, Grave 10, "Samuel | Arbuthnot | 1807–[illegible]."

397. *Find a Grave*, no. 34999881, gravestone photo, by Pamela Shafer, Old Kimbolton Cem., Kimbolton, Guernsey Co., Ohio, "Rashel [*sic*] | Arbuthnot | 1807–1886 [perhaps 1885]." Unsourced data: maiden name Rachel Marshall, died 10 Jan. 1882, Guernsey Co., Ohio. Cites the 1870 census.

So far this is the only Samuel Arbuthnot and Rachel his wife who appear to match, more or less, the parameters of the 1832 Land Partition. But we have not established who Rachel was, and we still have no idea why they appear as signatories in the Land Agreement.

An <Ancestry.com> family claims that Rachel was Rachel Marshall, daughter of George Marshall and Mary Smith.[398] If so, this might well explain the presence of the Arbuthnots in the 1832 Land Partition. BUT <Geneanet.org> claims Rachel was daughter of David Marshall and Margaret Gilkey, and that she was born in Ireland.[399] <WikiTree.com> has Rachel Marshall daughter of George Marshall (about 1761–before 1840), born Armagh, County Armagh, Ireland, and Mary Smith (about 1761–23 Mar. 1832, born Middletown, Frederick Co., Md.[400] Curiously, the upper range of her dates here is exactly that of the Land Partition.

The latter, <WikiTree.com>, has Rachel (Marshall) Arbuthnot (1807–1882, Virginia) mother of Sarah Jane Hare, Joseph Arbuthnot, Catherine Arbuthnot, Mary Ann Hubert, Rebecca Eleanor Shryock, Emily Arbuthnot, Isaac N. Arbuthnot, and Rachel Rankin.

A THEORY: Today (10 July 2025) I noticed the following conjunction of names in the 1832 Land Partition: "James Marshall and Sarah his wife, and Samuel Arbuthnot and Rachael his wife." This suggests to me that James and Rachael might well have both been heirs of Mary$^{2}$ (Smith) Marshall. That's why they were listed side-by-side, from the same place.

Placeholder. Samuel Arbuthnot married 5 Jan. 1839, Guernsey Co., Ohio,[401] Mary Launtz.

---

398. <https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/154723644/person/242042698913/facts>.

399. <https://gw.geneanet.org/brucegsf?n=marshall&oc=&p=rachel>.

400. <https://www.wikitree.com/wiki/Marshall-5372>.

401. Guernsey Co., Ohio, Marriage Records, 1832–1848, C:335, image 188 of 275, FHL 894935, DGS 4260227 item 3, "No 3580. Samuel Arbuthnot and Mary Launtz— | The State of Ohio, Guernsey County, ss: | I hereby certify that on the 5th day of January A.D. 1839, I joined together in marriage Samuel Arbuthnot and Miss Mary Launtz. | John Kendall, J.P."

10. **RACHEL**[3] **MARSHALL** (?*Mary*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born about 1807, Virginia. She married **SAMUEL ARBUTHNOT**. This is a hypothetical sketch for which I have no solid proof yet. It fits and explains why Samuel Arbuthnot and Rachael his wife were part of the 1832 Land Petition.

Children:

+ 157 i **SARAH JANE**[4] **ARBUTHNOT**, born 10 Aug. 1830, Kimbolton [Liberty], Guernsey Co., Ohio, married **JEROME B. HARE**, and had at least five children.

158 ii **JOSEPH**[4] **ARBUTHNOT**, born about 1833, Ohio.

159 iii **MARY A.**[4] **ARBUTHNOT**, born about 1838, Ohio, affidavit sworn for license to marry 28 Jan. 1860, Guernsey Co., Ohio,[402] and married 29 Jan. 1860,[403] **ANDREW F. HUBERT**.

160 iv **REBECCA ELEANOR**[4] **ARBUTHNOT**, born 17 Feb. 1842 (calculated), Ohio, licensed to marry 17 Sept. 1857, Guernsey Co., Ohio,[404] died 25 Sept. 1920, aged 78 years 7 months 8 days,[405] buried in Willow Springs City Cem., Willow Springs, Howell Co., Mo.,[406] married (1) 1 Oct. 1857,[407] **JOHN C. MEAGHER**, married (2) before the 1870

402. Guernsey Co., Ohio, Marriage Records, 1850–1863, B:256, image 136 of 176, FHL 894935, DGS 4260227 item 2, "I, Andrew F. Hubert do Solemnly Swear that I am more than twenty one years of age, unmarried, and not nearer of kin to Mary Arbuthnot than first cousins, also that the said Mary Arbuthnot is more than Eighteen years of age, unmarried, and that She is a resident of Said county of Guernsey. | Sworn to and Subscribed befre me, the 25th day of January A.D. 1860."

403. Guernsey Co., Ohio, Marriage Records, 1844–1864, D:580, image 311 of 337, FHL 894936, DGS 4701460, "103 Andrew Hubert to Mary Arbuthnot | The State of Ohio Guernsey County ss I hereby certify that on the 29 day of Jany A.D. 1860 I joined together in marriage Mr. Alex [*sic*] Hubert and Miss Mary Arbuthnot . . . Robert Wagstaff J.P."

404. Guernsey Co., Ohio, Marriage Records, 1850–1863, B:183, image 99 of 176, FHL 894935, DGS 4260227 item 2, "[1857 Sept.] 17 John C. Meagher & Elenor Arbuthnot."

405. Missouri Death Certificate, downloaded from Missouri Death Certificates, 1910–1974, at Missouri Digital Heritage, no. 29135, Rebecca E. Shryock, died 25 Sept. 1920, Willow Springs, Howell Co., Mo., aged 78 yrs. 7 mos. 8 dys., female, white, widow (spouse Wesley Shryock), housewife, born Ohio, father Mr. Arbothnot [*sic*], of unknown birthplace, mother "don't know," informant John E. Shryock, of Willow Springs, buried 28 Sept. 1920, City Cem., Willow Springs.

406. *Find a Grave*, no. 29351289, gravestone photo, Willow Springs City Cem., Willow Springs, Howell Co., Mo., plot: Sec 2, Blk 1, Lot 22, "Rebecca E. | Shryock | 1842–1920."

407. Guernsey Co., Ohio, Marriage Records, 1844–1864, D:513, image 278 of 337, FHL 894936, DGS 4701460, "7579 John C. Meager [*sic*] to Eleanor Arbathnot [*sic*] | The State of Ohio Guernsey County ss I hereby certify that I this day solemnized the marriage of Mr John C. Meagher and Miss

census (where he is listed as "Syrock") **WESLEY SHRYOCK**, born about 1846, Ohio.

161 v **EMILY**[4] **ARBUTHNOT**, born 13 July 1843 [I use the *Find a Grave* reading since I cannot read the stone myself], Ohio, died 14 June 1855, age 11, and buried in Old Kimbolton Cem., Kimbolton, Guernsey Co., Ohio.[408]

162 vi **ISAAC M.**[4] **ARBUTHNOT**, born about 1846, died 25 Aug. 1849, aged [3?] years 9 months, and buried in Old Kimbolton Cem., Kimbolton, Guernsey Co., Ohio.[409] If I've read the death age correctly, then the birthdate calculates to 25 Nov. 1845.

163 vii **RACHEL AMANDA**[4] **ARBUTHNOT**, born 1848 (gravestone), Ohio, died 1928, buried in Cambridge City Cem., Cambridge, Guernsey Co., Ohio,[410] married 31 Dec. 1867, Guernsey Co., Ohio,[411] **THOMAS H. RANKIN**.

Next Arbuthnot generation:

**157. SARAH JANE**[4] **ARBUTHNOT** (*Rachel*[3] *Marshall*, *?Mary*[2], *Patrick*[1]) was born 10 Aug. 1830 (gravestone), Kimbolton [originally called Liberty], Guernsey Co., Ohio (obit.), died 19 Mar. 1918, Cambridge, Guernsey Co., Ohio, and was buried in Kimbolton Cem., Kimbolton, Guernsey Co.,

---

Rebecca Eleanor Arbathnot [*sic*]. Witness by hand this first day of October A.D. 1857 | J. C. Walker, J.P."

408. *Find a Grave*, no. 37276369, gravestone photo, by Pamela Shafer, Old Kimbolton Cem., Kimbolton, Guernsey Co., Ohio, "[Difficult to read] Emily | Dau. of [S?]. & R. | Arbuthnot | died | June [1?]4, 1855 | aged | [11?] Y[ears?] [&?] [10?] M[onths?]."

409. *Find a Grave*, no. 34999876, gravestone photos, by Nancy Ankrum and Nancy Beatenhead, Old Kimbolton Cem., Kimbolton, Guernsey Co., Ohio, "Isaac M. | [S]on of | S. & R. Arbuthnot | died | Aug. 25, 1849 | [stone broken here] [aged?] [3?] y[rs?] | 9 m."

410. *Find a Grave*, no. 33113765, gravestone photo, by Carole Marie McMahan, Cambridge City Cem., Cambridge, Guernsey Co., Ohio, "Amanda | Rankin | 1848–1928."

411. Guernsey Co., Ohio, Marriage Records, 1861–1870, 1:468, image 266 of 369, FHL 894937, DGS 4701461, Thomas H. Rankin, 28, to Amanda Arbuthnot, 20, affidavit sworn and licensed 30 Dec. 1867, married 31 Dec. 1867, by J. C. Myers MG.

Ohio.[412] She married 20 Apr. 1851, Tuscarawas Co., Ohio,[413] **JEROME B. HARE**, who was born 24 June 1829 (gravestone), died 14 Mar. 1878, and was buried with his wife.

In 1870 Jerome Hare, 41, a wagon maker born in New York, with $100 real and $250 personal estates, resided in Bridgeville (post office at Millinersville), Wheeling Twp., Guernsey Co., Ohio, with Sarah, 40, born in Virginia [*sic*], and with Alonzo, 14, Harriet, 16, Melissa, 12, Samuel, 8, Francis, 3, and "Ida," 9/12, born Sept. 1869, all born in Ohio.[414]

In 1880 Sarah Hare, 49, a widow born in West Virginia of West Virginia natives, resided in Bridgeville, Guernsey Co., Ohio, with her daughter, Melissa, 21, sons, Samuel, 19, and Frank, 13, and daughter, Ada, 11, all born in Ohio of a father born in Ohio.[415]

In 1900 Sarah J. Hare, 68, a widow born Aug. 1831 in West Virginia of West Virginia natives, resided in Cambridge, Guernsey Co., Ohio. She had had nine children, with eight surviving.[416]

In 1910 Sarah J. Hare, 79, a widow born in West Virginia of West Virginia natives, resided in Cambridge, Guernsey Co., Ohio, sharing the dwelling of Albert Rose and his family. She had had nine children, with three surviving.[417]

Obituary for Sarah:

---

412. *Find a Grave*, no. 37276369, gravestone photo, by Pamela Shafer, Kimbolton Cem., Kimbolton, Guernsey Co., Ohio, "Jerome B. Hare | Born June 24, 1829 | Died Mar. 14, 1878 | Sarah J. Arbuthnot | Wife of Jerome B. Hare | Born Aug. 10, 1830 | Died Mar. 19, 1918 |.Harriet Hare | Born Mar. 9, 1854 | Died June 11, 1873. | Melissa S. Hare | Born Jan. 30, 1859 | Died Jan. 1, 1897 | Hare."

413. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Tuscarawas Co., 1837–1870, 248, image 1143 of 411 at <Ancestry.com>, cites FHL 317307, "6082 The State of Ohio Tuscarawas County ss I certify that I have this day solemnized the marriage of Jerome B Hare with Sarah Jane Arbothnot [*sic*]. Witness by hand this 20th day of April AD 1851 John Laughead Justice of the Peace."

414. U.S. census, 1870, Bridgeville Village (Millinersville PO), Wheeling Twp., Guernsey Co., Ohio, r. M593_1206, p. 645A, dw. 228, fam. 218.

415. U.S. census, 1880, Bridgeville, Guernsey Co., Ohio, ED 81, r. 1020, p. 300a, dw. 108, fam. 112.

416. U.S. census, 1900, Cambridge, Guernsey Co., Ohio, ED 6, r. 1273, p. 5, dw. 221, fam. 237.

417. U.S. census, 1910, Cambridge, Guernsey Co., Ohio, ED 11, r. T624_1186, p. 9b, dw. 195, fam. 206.

Mrs. S. J. Hare, aged 87 years, of Cambridge, died Tuesday morning, at 10 o'clock, at the family home there, following an illness due to diseases incident to advanced age. Mrs. hare had been in declijning health for some time. She was born and reared in Kimbolton, where she resided for many years. She was the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Samuel Arbuthnot. She moved to Cambridge about 20 years ago. She was an active member of the First Baptist church. Her husband died about 43 years ago. She is survived by three children: Mrs. Walker McNary, of Center; O. A., of Newark, and S. A. Hare, of Zanesville, and the following sisters: Mrs. Andrew Hubert, and Mrs. Thomas Rankin, of Cambridge, and Mrs. Eleanor Shryock, of Illinois. The body will be taken to Kimbolton for burial.[418]

Known children, of nine:

164 i **HARRIET**[5] **HARE**, born 9 Mar. 1854 (gravestone), Ohio, died 11 June 1873, buried with her parents.
165 ii **OSMOND ALONZO**[5] **HARE**, born about 1856, Ohio.
166 iii **MELISSA S.**[5] **HARE**, born 30 Jan. 1859 (gravestone), Ohio, died 1 Jan. 1897, buried with her parents.
167 iv **SAMUEL A.**[5] **HARE**, born about 1862, Ohio.
168 v **FRANCIS [FRANK] L.**[5] **HARE**, born about 1867, Ohio.
169 vi **ADA**[5] **HARE**, born Sept. 1869, Ohio, married **WALKER MCNARY**.

418. Obit., "Mrs. S. J. Hare," *The Times Recorder*, Zanesville, Ohio, Wed., 20 Mar. 1918, p. 3, col. 2, <https://www.newspapers.com/image/285487839/>.

## Appendixes

### F. The 28 Mar. 1821 Heirs Agreement

Here is my transcription (of a typescript) of the 1821 Heirs Agreement (the paragraphing is mine):

> Articles of agreement made and entered into this twenty eighth of March one thousand eight hundred and twenty one between us (vis) Mary Marshall Elias [*alias*?] Smith James Smith Robert Smith Thomas Smith Rachael Gardon Hannah Smith Anne Martin and Margret Smith widdow of Patrick Smith deceased, Heirs of the said Patrick deceased Witnesseth, that we the aforesaid persons being collected together by ourselves or our representatives hath agreed and firmly by these presents doth agree and bind ourselves and heirs to Stand to and fulfill this contract between ourselves, concerning the estate of Patrick Smith Deceased now our agreement is this
>
> that we have agreed that our Mother Margaret Smith afsd. Widow of the afsd. Patrick Smith decd. shall have the whole use & occupancy of all the estate of the afsd. Patrick both real and personal for and during her natural lifetime for to use as she seemeth best to keep and maintain her whilst alive
>
> and further we do agree that we the afsd heirs doth jointly & severally bind ourselves to pay each of us on [*sic*] equal share of the lawful debts or demands that are against said estate at this time,
>
> and at the death of our Mother the sd Margaret Smith the afsd estate is to be equally divided between the afsd. Heirs alike to each one,
>
> and it is further agreed that the afsd. Thomas ([*there is no closing parenthesis for this opening one*] if he sees cause is to live with our Mother and farm the land and render one third of the corp [*sic*] yearly unto the Said Margaret to maintain her,
>
> and any improvements made on said place by the said Thomas that is necessary such as clearing new fields, said Thomas is to have such new fields, a reasonable time free of rent, to pay for his trouble, which time is to be left to two neighbours, and at the death of the said Margaret, our Mother it is agreed that the land shall be appraised or valued by three Judicous men, and any of the heirs chusing to take it at such valuation and paying the rest of the heirs, their respective shares, as they can agree upon such one may have it,
>
> and as before specified, when the aforesaid Margaret our Mother is dead, and charges of her burying paid out of the general estate then it shall be

equally divided share and share alike, to all the brothers & sisters children of the aforseaid Patrick decd. as before specified

furthermore we do all agree and utterly relinquish unto the aforesaid Margaret and to be fully at her own disposal when she pleases at her death, unto whomsoever she pleaseth that takes care of her, as a recompence for their care of her vis one black cow three sheep & one lamb bed & bed cloaths one desk dresser furniture saddle & wheel tongs & fire shovel looking glasses oven pots pans &c flat iron shovel & mattocks, all which articles we do freely and firmly relinquish any claim unto, to the said Margaret to be at her free disposal of, for the purpose aforesaid, also three hogs and one heffer calf unto the aforesaid Margaret also confirmed to her as the other articles belonging to the personal estate that she hath the occupancy of untill her death, the said Margaret is not to sell or dispose of to any person or persons, but to take all possible care of accidents & common wear excepted, to be divied amonghst the heirs as above, and as there are some small articles, that is of no use to her at present, it is fully agreed by her and us, that we shall divide them equally amonghst us now, and whatever such things are valued at, such amount shall stand for the payment of the debts we have bound ourselves to settle for the estate at this time,

Now in Testimony of the above we hereby have set our hands and affixed our seals in the presence of each other & the witnesses the day & year above written.

Margaret [her X mark] Smith LS
Mary Marshal LS
James Smith LS
Robert Smith LS
Thomas Smith LS
Rachel Gordon LS
Hannah Smith LS
Ann Martin LS

Attest
Thos Buchannon
James Chambers
Thos John

I do certify that the above is a true copy of the original which was proven in court at Apl. Term 1821 by the subscribing witnesses thereto & was ordered to be recorded

## APPENDIXES

Teste
Wm Chapline Jr C O C[419]

419. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1819–1820, 10:480–481, image 520 of 608, FHL 855591, DGS 8294342 (↗).

## APPENDIXES

### G. THE 23 MAR. 1832 LAND PARTITION

Here is my transcription (of a handwritten document) of the 1832 Land Partition (the paragraphing is mine):

> Know all men by these presents that we Robert Smith and Elizabeth his wife, Samuel H Guthrie and Rebecca his wife, Rachael Gordon, Hannah Smith, James Marshal and Sally his wife & Samuel Arbuthnot & Rachael his wife heirs and representatives of Patrick Smith late of Ohio County Virginia deceased for and in consideration of the sum of three hundred and twenty five dollars to us in hand paid by James Smith of the County and State aforesaid the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged.
>
> Have remised released and forever quit claimed and by these presents do remise release and forever quit claim unto the said James Smith his heirs and assigns all our and each of our right title and interest of in and to a certain plantation or tract of Land Situated in the County aforesaid containing one hundred and fifty two acres of Land be the same More or less and now in the Seizure and possession of the said James Smith, being the same plantation or tract of Land formerly owned by the said Patrick Smith and which descended to the said James Smith and the rest of the Heirs of said Patrick Smith of which Land we are entitled to the five equal parts the whole into seven equal parts to be divided.
>
> To have and to hold the aforesaid premises with all the priviliges thereunto appertaining unto the said James Smith his Heirs and assigns to his and their sole use forever. So that we nor our heirs nor any of us nor any person or persons claiming un
>
> der us or any of shall at any time hereafter by any way or means have claim or demand any right or title to the aforesaid premises or appurtenances or to any part or parcel thereof forever.
>
> In testimony whereof the said parties have hereunto set their hands and Seals this twenty third day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & thirty two
>
> Robert Smith [seal]
> Samuel H Guthrie [seal]
> Rebecca G Guthrie [seal]
> Rachel Gordon [seal]
> Hannah Smith [seal]

James Marshall [seal]
Samuel Arbuthnot [seal]
Rachael Arbuthnot [seal]
Sarah [her X mark] Marshall [seal]

Sealed and delivered by Robert Smith & Samuel H Guthrie & wives in presence of us

Henry Mason
Jo$^{s}$ Cunninghgam
William Kinney
Robt McMaster[420]

Followed by acknowledgements from three different venues, Monroe Co., Ohio, Belmont Co., Ohio, and Ohio Co., Virginia.

| | |
|---|---|
| Mary Marshall | James Marshall & Sally (1/14) |
| | Rachel (Marshall?) Arbuthnot (1/14) |
| James Smith | James Smith (2/7) |
| Robert Smith | Robert Smith & Elizabeth (1/7) |
| Thomas Smith | Died, James had received his land? |
| Rachel Gordon | Rachel Gordon (1/7) |
| Hannah Smith | Hannah Smith (1/7) |
| Anne Martin | Guthrie represented her somehow? (1/7) |

420. Ohio Co., Va., Deeds, 1831–1832, 17:158–160, images 96–97 of 574, FHL 855528, DGS 8135209 (↗).

## APPENDIXES

## H. MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS

### Census Work

In 1820 John Smith, over 45, resided in Ohio Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman over 45, one boy and two girls under 10, one male and one female 10–16, one male 16–18, and two males 18–26.[421]

In 1820 John Smith, over 45 [born before 1775], resided in Sunsbury Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman over 45, one girl under 5, two boys 10–16, one male 16–18, and three males 18–26.[422]

In 1830 John P. Smith, 60–70 [born 1760–1770], resided in Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, with a woman 60–70, one boy and one girl under 5, and one male and one female 20–30.[423] He could not be the John Smith, who died 18 Feb. 1839, aged 52 years [born about 1787], and was buried in the Buchanan Presbyterian Church graveyard.[424]

In 1820 both James Smith (210001,2101), over 45, and James Smith (10011,101), 26–45, resided in Ohio Co., Va. There were also several other Smiths (S's listed together): James B. W. Smith (20011,01), Thomas Smith (00001,all 0s), another Thomas (20001,001), Samuel, "Hinry," Elizabeth, two Williams, Joshua, John, John M., Zenis, another John, another John M., and Hugh Smith.[425]

### Tax Work

In 1828, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, Robert Smith, John Smyth Jr., Robert Smith Jr., and John Smyth Sr. paid taxes on land and houses.[426] In 1828, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, John Smyth Sr., John Smyth Jr., Robert Smith, and Robert Smith paid taxes on personal property.[427]

---

421. U.S. census, 1820, Ohio Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. M33_88, p. 208, 111201,21001.

422. U.S. census, 1820, Sunsbury Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. M33_88, p. 214, 021301,10001.

423. U.S. census, 1830, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, r. 136, p. 142.

424. *Find a Grave*, no. 50586563, gravestone photo., by Cathy Kessinger, Buchanan Presbyterian Church Cem., Summit Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, "In memory of | John Smith | who died | Feb. 18, 1839 | aged 52 years."

425. U.S census, 1820, Ohio Co., Va., r. M33_140, p. 25.

426. Monroe Co., Ohio, Tax Records, 1828, 941:8, image 16 of 514, FHL 545127, DGS 4021688.

427. Monroe Co., Ohio, Tax Records, 1828, 941:18, image 27 of 514, FHL 545127, DGS

## APPENDIXES

In 1830, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, Job Smith, Robert Smith, John Smith Jr., Robert Smith, and John Smith Sr. paid taxes on land and houses.[428] In 1830, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, John Smith, Robert Smith, and Robert Smith Jr. paid taxes on personal property.[429]

In 1831, Centre Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, Job Smith, Robert Smith, John Smyth Jr., John Smyth Sr., and Robert Smyth paid taxes on land and houses.[430] In 1831, Center Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio, John Smith, John Smith, Robert Smith, Robert Smith Jr., and William Smith paid taxes on personal property.[431]

And similarly for 1829 and 1832.

### Deed Work

The following deeds are for Ohio lands. It is unclear in these deeds, in general, which Robert is Robert Sr. and which is Robert Jr., unless specially marked.

First are the General Land Office Records of the Bureau of Land Management, all from the Marietta Land Office:

To "**Robert Smith of Ohio County in Virginia**," E½SE S18 T5 R6, 83.15 acre, Monroe Co., Ohio, patented (by James Monroe) 23 May 1822 (Figure 5).[432]

To "**James Stewart assignee of Joseph Montgomery, of Ohio county V[a]**," SW1/4 S18 T5 R6, 83.15 acre, Monroe Co., Ohio, patented (by James Monroe) 27 July 1822 (Figure 5).[433]

---

4021688.

428. Monroe Co., Ohio, Tax Records, 1830, 943:8, image 215 of 514, FHL 545127, DGS 4021688.

429. Monroe Co., Ohio, Tax Records, 1830, 943:18, image 225 of 514, FHL 545127, DGS 4021688.

430. Monroe Co., Ohio, Tax Records, 1831, 944:8, image 316 of 514, FHL 545127, DGS 4021688.

431. Monroe Co., Ohio, Tax Records, 1831, 944:18, image 326 of 514, FHL 545127, DGS 4021688.

432. <https://glorecords.blm.gov/details/patent/default.aspx?accession=0055-248&docClass=CV&sid=l4z0mjdw.qnm>, accession no. CV–0055–248. See also BLM Tract Book, Ohio (Marietta), 2:557, image 947 of 966, FHL 1445734, DGS 7116861 (↗).

433. <https://glorecords.blm.gov/details/patent/default.aspx?accession=0055-305&docClass=CV&sid=l4z0mjdw.qnm#patentDetailsTabIndex=1>, accession no. CV–0055–305.

## APPENDIXES

To "**John Smyth of Belmont County**," W½NE S18 T5 R6, 83.15 acre, Monroe Co., Ohio, patented (by John Quincy Adams) 15 July 1825 (Figure 5).[434]

To "**Robert Smith of Monroe County**," W½SE S18 T5 R6, 83.15 acre, Monroe Co., Ohio, patented (by John Quincy Adams) 30 July 1828 (Figure 5).[435]

On 28 Apr. 1826, Alexander Ferrel [var. Ferrell] and Rebecca his wife, of Monroe Co., Ohio, sold for $140, to **Robert Smith, of Belmont Co., Ohio**, a tract lying in Monroe Co., beginning at the northeast corner of SW¼ S12 T5 R6 . . . , containing 44 acres 1 rood 4 perches. Acknowledged the same day.[436] N.B., Belmont Co. abuts Monroe Co.

On 24 Oct. 1831, John McIlwain and Sarah his wife, of Monroe Co., Ohio, sold for $125, to **Robert Smyth "ju"** [perhaps **"jn"**], of the same place, a tract lying in Monroe Co., being the E½NE S18 T5 R6, containing 80.15 acres (Figure 5). Acknowledged the same day.[437]

On 14 Dec. 1840, Henry H. Matt and Mary his wife, of Monroe Co., Ohio, sold for $500 to **Robert Smith**, of the same place, two tracts of land in Monroe Co., one being NESW S1 T6 R6, containing 40.09 acres, and the other being NWSW S1 T6 R6, containing 40.04 acres.[438]

On 1 May 1852, **Robert Smith and Margaret his wife**, of Monroe Co., Ohio, sold for $800, to **Thomas Smith** of the same place, a tract in Monroe Co. and "in the Marietta land district," being the parcel W½SE S18 T5 R6, containing 83.15 acres (Figure 5).[439]

---

434. <https://glorecords.blm.gov/details/patent/default.aspx?accession=OH0010__.059&docClass=STA&sid=l4z0mjdw.qnm#patentDetailsTabIndex=1>, accession no. OH0010__.059.

435. <https://glorecords.blm.gov/details/patent/default.aspx?accession=OH0020__.101&docClass=STA&sid=l4z0mjdw.qnm#patentDetailsTabIndex=1>, accession no. OH0020__.101.

436. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds, 1842–1866, B:397–398, images 243–244 of 595, FHL 931430, DGS 4022311.

437. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds, 1842–1866, B:244–245, images 167–168 of 595, FHL 931430, DGS 4022311.

438. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds, 1840–1842, 1:353–354, images 195–196 of 535, FHL 931432, DGS 4022313. Acknowledged the same day.

439. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds, 1851–1852, 12:405, image 218 of 593, FHL 940281, DGS 4022354. Acknowledged the same day.

N.B., **Robert Smyth** married 23 Feb. 1870, Monroe Co., Ohio,[440] **Margaret Daily**. So a younger Robert and Margaret than in the preceding deed.

On 1 May 1852, **Robert Smith and Margaret his wife**, of Monroe Co., Ohio, sold for $800, to **William Smith** of the same place, a tract in Monroe Co. and "in the Marietta land district," being the parcel NWNE S17 T5 R6, containing 40.3 acres, and another, being NESE S18 T5 R6, containing 41.5 acres (Figure 5).[441]

The next deed is interesting, although perhaps irrelevant, because of the mention of York Co. and Washington Co., Pa., and also the father-son relationship of Robert to William, and also the fact that much of Middle Wheeling Creek lies in what became Ohio Co., Va. (Ohio Co., Va., and Washington Co., Pa., overlapped until 1786):[442]

On 9 July 1789, Robert Smith of Hamilton Bann Twp., York Co., Pa., yeoman, sold to his son, William Smith, "now of" Washington Co., Pa., for £25, a tract of land "on Middle Wheeling" in Washington Co. of 300 acres.[443]

However, Hamiltonban Twp., is now part of Adams Co., Pa., which split off from York Co. in 1800. It is not the part of York Co. containing Muddy Creek. "Our" William Smith, son of Robert, had not yet been born at the time of this deed.

---

440. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Monroe Co., 1863–1930, cites FHL 940297, 240, image 121 of 565 at <Ancestry.com>, Robert Smyth to Margaret Daily, licensed 23 Feb. 1870, married 23 Feb. 1870, by F. M. Beard JP.

441. Monroe Co., Ohio, Deeds, 1851–1852, 12:406–407, images 218–219 of 593, FHL 940281, DGS 4022354. Acknowledged the same day.

442. *Wikipedia*, "Middle Wheeling Creek," "Middle Wheeling Creek rises about 3 miles southwest of Claysville, Pennsylvania, in Washington County and then flows west into Ohio County, West Virginia to join Little Wheeling Creek in Triadelphia." Wheeling Creek (aka Big Wheeling Creek) collects Little Wheeling Creek, which collects Turkey Run in modern Marshall Co., W.Va.

443. Washington Co., Pa., Deeds, 1788–1790, 1F[6]:51–55, images 34–36 of 309 of FHL 862507, DGS 8036004 (↗).

## APPENDIXES

### I. THE HERVEY FAMILY

The following is quoted from *History of the Pan-Handle, West Virginia*. I emphasize in boldface some of the genealogical data buried under the purple prose:[444]

**The Hervey Family.**

*Brief Sketch of the Hervey Family, of Brooke county, West Virginia, by Rev. David Hervey (now, June, 1879, in the Eighty-fifth Year of his Age.)*

The Hervey family is of Scotch origin. The members of it, from time immemorial, have been Presbyterian in their religious belief and church connection. At the time of the religious persecution in Scotland the family ancestors emigrated to the north of Ireland and settled in the county of Monahan. Here **Henry Hervey**, (the father of Rev. David Hervey, of Brooke county,) **was born in 1740**.

**At the age of thirty, he, in company with his cousin, William Hervey, came over to this country, landing at Philadelphia in April, 1770. Thence two years later, in 1772, they came west of the Allegheny mountains**.

**William Hervey settled in Washington county, Pa., and Henry Hervey in Brooke county, Virginia**. Henry Hervey forthwith entered his claim, by settlement, to the farm upon which his son Rev. D. Dervey now resides, located in Brooke county, about midway between the Ohio river and the Pennsylvania line. This fram was then, and for several years after, the frontier farm of the settlement. It is moreover believed to be the only farm in the county still owned and occupied by the children of the original settlers. It has been in the continuous ownership of the father and son for 107 years.

**Henry Hervey was married in 1776 to Margaret Hutcheson**. She came over in company with her half brother, William Young, emigrating from near Belfast, Ireland.

At the time of their marriage, from the best data at hand, he was thirty-six years old and she twenty-two. He was a man of retired habits, of great sweetness of disposition, yet of decided opinions and well established principles. She was a woman of remarkable force and power both mentally and physically, thoroughly devoted to duty under all circumstances, of more

444. J. H. Newton, G. G. Nichols, and A. G. Sprankle, *History of the Pan-Handle; Historical Collections of the Counties of Ohio, Brooke, Marshall and Hancock, West Virginia*, 349–350 (↗).

than ordinary intelligence, especially on religious subjects, of great decision of character, of persevering energy, and of great faith in prayer, in which she was unusually gifted.

Both were active and continuous co-workers in the organization and subsequent suppport of Lower Buffalo Presbyterian church, of which they were members, and in which he was at one time elected ruling elder, but with characteristic modesty, declined to serve.

Locating here in the troublous times of the Revolution, they were exposed to frequent alarms from fear of the Indians who often passed though [*sic*] this section. For mutual protection, the settlers built for "Wells," situated near the site of the old Lower Buffalo church, and about three miles east of the farm on which Mr. Hervey resided. During the six or seven summers after their marriage, Mrs. Hervey lodged with others in the "fort," while her husband armed for defense, wouild go out on Monday morning to his work on the farm, remain during the week and return on Saturday evening and spend the Sabbath with his family in the fort. And so it came about that some of the children were born in the fort. **Their family consisted of nine children, five sons and four daughters, viz: William, Jane, James, Mary, John, Isabel, David, Margaret and Henry**.

The father and mother—the revered head of the family—lived together for twenty-nine years on the farm that their industry had made productive, and were mutually blessed in each other's society, when, in 1805, Henry Hervey, the father and husband, died after a short illness at the age of sixty-five, and was buried in Lower Buffalo graveyard. The mother, thus left in sole responsibility as the head of a large family, by her great executive ability, by her constant and even gladsome devotion to duty, by the depth and strength of her character, and by her life-controlling integrity and piety, raised a family distinguished for usefulness, intelligence and activity in the community and in the church. She communicated to them in some measure her own characteristics, making upon them an indelible impression, extending to the third and fourth generation, so that generation after generation of her descendents rise up and call her blessed. She lived in widowhood twenty-nine years, and died January 16, 1834, aged about eighty years (although her tombstone says seventy-seven), and lies buried in the graveyard of Beech Spring congregation, Harrison county, Ohio.

Of her descendents, three of the first, three of the second and three of the third generation became ministers, a much larger number were elected

to the office of ruling elder, and all, so far as known, who arrived at the age of maturity became consistent professing Christians.

**WILLIAM HERVEY**, the oldest of the family of nine children, settled in Jefferson county, Ohio, and spent the greater part of his lifew in that state, but eventually return ed to West Virginia and located in Ohio county, where he died in 1844, aged sixty-five years. He was a ruling elder in the Presbyterian church from 1808 until his death. He was especially fond of machinery, and was something of a genius in that direction. Colonel Thomas Y. Hervey, of Ohio county, is his son. His other descendents are living in the west, where two of his sons were elders in a church in Illinois.

**JANE HERVEY**, the second child, married Andrew Eagleson, and settled in Ohio, living for the most part in Harrison county, in the bounds of Beech Spring church. She raised a large family, worthy of mention, for their intelligence and strength of character. Two sons became elders in Beech Spring church, and one, Rev. John Eagleson, D.D., was for thirty-nine years, pastor of Upper Buffalo church, Washington county, Pa. He was a man eminent for scholarship, prudence and wisdom.

**REV. JAMES HERVEY, D.D.**, the third child, graduated from Jefferson College in 1810—was licensed to preach in 1812—and the same year was installed pastor of the church of the Forks of Wheeling, in Ohio county, W.Va. Wheeling, at that time a small village, formed a part of his pastorate. He was the first minister of any denomination that held regular religious service in the town. He continued to preach in Wheeling one-half his time for twelve or fifteen years, when the organization there became strong enough to sustain a minister of their own. Remaining at the Forks of Wheeling, he, in addion to his pastoral work there, established regular services at West Union, and other places, from all of which separate churches have arisen. In accordance with the wish of the increasing membership of the church at the Forks of Wheeling, the last years of his ministry were spent wholly in that congregation, to which he continued to preach until his death in 1858, aged 77 years. He lies buried in the cemetery adjoining the Church where his pastorate continued unbroken for forty-seven years. He was beloved by his people, and eminently respected by his co-presbyters. He was a man of deep thought, great clearness in the conception of truth, and unusual power as a theologian. He has six children living; one resides in Ohio, and five in West Virginia, four of these in the Pan-handle. They are faithful, intelligent and useful christians.

## APPENDIXES

**MARY AND JOHN** died single and early in life, aged respectively twenty-three and twenty-four years.

**ISABEL HERVEY** married James Black, of Harrison county, Ohio. She was the mother of three sons and one daughter. The daughter lives in East Virginia. One son died early; the other two sons live in affluence in their native county, influential, respected, worthy citizens, and pillars in the church, of which one has been an elder for many years.

**REV. DAVID HERVEY**, the seventh child, was born on the homestead, October 29, 1794, and is consequently in his eighty-fifth year. He is the only living member of the family, and resides on the old home farm, which has been continuously in the ownership of his father and himself ever since the land was taken up by his father in 1772. He graduated at Jefferson College in 1825, was licensed by the Presbytery of Washington in 1827, installed and ordained pastor of Mount Prospect Church, Washington county, Pa., in 1828. In 1836, he accepted a call to Lower Buffalo, Brooke county, West Va., giving part of his time to Wellsburg. In 1839, he was called to the church of Crab Apple, Ohio. This call he first accepted, but afterwards declined. The Presbytery decided that a new call from Buffalo would be necessary if he remained there. It was at once presented by the congregation and he was again installed in his old charge, where he remained until 1851, when he was released at his own request. During the continuance of this pastorate he organized the church in Wellsburg and preached there until the present church building was erected. He also organized the church of Pine Grove, Washington Presbytery. After leaving Buffalo church he preached two years in Illinois, and out of that labor have grown several self-sustaining churches. His children (nine now living) have all come to years of maturity, and are all professing christians. They have all enjoyed a liberal education. Two sons graduated at Washington College. James is an attorney at law in Wellsburg. John has been a teacher since graduating in 1847, and is now superintendent of public schools in the city of Wheeling. Three sons have filled the office of ruling elder in the church. Two daughters married Presbyterian ministers. Four children still reside at the homestead and seven in the Pan-Handle.

**MARGARET HERVEY**—the eighth child—married James Allison, of Jefferson county, Ohio. She died early in life, but left descendants who do her honor. Her sons are prominent citizens of Harrison county. They have

acquired not only independence but affluence, and are withal christian gentlemen.

**REV. HENRY HERVEY, D.D.**—the youngest son of the family—was born 1798; graduated at Jefferson College in 1825; was licensed to preach in 1827, and ordained and installed pastor of the church at Martinsburg, Ohio, in 1830. He spent his whole ministerial life in that church, resigning the pastorate in 1868. He was a scholarly man, a prolific writer and a steadfast friend of the cause of education. His church prospered greatly under his ministry, and his influence must long remain to bless the community in which he labored. He died in 1872, while pastor of the church of Newark, Ohio. Dwight is pastor of a large church in Granville, Ohio.

*God's covenant blessing has thus attended every generation of the descendants of Henry abnd Margaret Hervey.*

Analysis: The family of Henry Hervey and Margaret Hutcheson, his wife, was very Presbyterian and located near the Ohio Co., Va., locale of the Elizabeth Hervey who might have married Robert[2] Smith in 1803 there. However, Elizabeth is not mentioned in the paragraphs above. Nor is the Buchanan Presbyterian Church of Monroe Co., Ohio, mentioned, the church cofounded by Robert[2] and Elizabeth.

But the family of Henry Hervey's cousin, William Hervey, is not pursued in these paragraphs. William Hervey settled in Washington Co., Pa., also near Ohio Co., Va., and he was also Presbyterian. So cousin William Hervey's family might be the that of Elizabeth Hervey.

Note: I have since found a genealogy online at <Ancestry.com> for William Hervey, born 1740, died 1816, Washington Co., Pa. I did not find a single person named Elizabeth anywhere in its tree. So this Hervey family appears to be a dead end.

On 4 May 1816, William Hervey of Washington Co., Pa., signed his will, and it was proved 10 May 1816. It mentions "my son David," "my two sons Joseph & James," "my children William, Robert, Mary, John, Joseph, and James," "Sarah Harvey, daughter of my son William," "my daughter Mary," "my grand children," "William Harvey son of James Heylins."[445]

445. Washington Co., Pa., Will Book, 1814–1823, 3:95–96, image 55 of 652, also FHL 863625, DGS 5537969 (↗).

# Appendixes

## APPENDIXES

### J. TURKEY RUN GRANTS

The Shepherd Family genealogy lists the following among the records of Abraham Shepherd:

> 1787, Dec. 20. Record of survey of 1,000 acres of land on **Turkey Run**, Ohio Co., Va., and for 700 acres granted 5 April, 1783, on Gillespy's and **Turkey Run** (Survey Bk., No. 2, pp. 81–83, Wheeling).[446]

I present here the details of these two grants from the specified Ohio Co., Va., Survey Book, Vol. 2.[447] They are recorded on successive pages (Figure 9). These tracts abut one another east to west, and share a border described as the "Meredian line Betwen Virginia & Pensylvania." Thus these plots are drawn with north to the left and east up. The rightmost of the two plots is north of the leftmost one. In all of these, the abbreviation "ps." means *poles*, where one pole is equal to 16.5 feet, and is also known as a rod.

1. 1000 acres to Abraham Shepherd, 20 Dec. 1787, on Turkey Run, p. 82 of Survey Book Vol. 2. Description:

   > Begining at a Sugar tree Standing on the Bank of Sd. Run Corner to Adonijah Stansbury & Thence With his line E 415. ps. To the Meredian line Betwen Virginia & Pensylvania thence With the Same N. 385 ps. to a B oak Thence W. 415. ps. to a W. oak on the Dividing ride [*sic*] Betwen Gilespy & turkey runs in the temporary line thence With the Same S. 385 ps. To the Beginning.

2. 700 acres, abutting #1, to Abraham Shepherd, 20 Dec. 1787, on Gillespie and Turkey Runs, p. 83 of Survey Book. Description:

   > Begining at a W. oak Standing in the temporary line on the Dividing ridge between Sd. runs thence N. 240. ps. to a Sugar tree Corner to Neal Gillespey thence With his lines E. 240. ps. to a Maple thence N. 60. E. 240. ps. to a Maple in the Miredian line of pennsl & Virginia thence Withe the Same S 362 ps. to a Black oak Corner to Sd.

446. Smyth, *Part II, The Shepherd Genealogy* (note 21), 244.

447. Ohio Co., Va., Survey Books, 1786–1797, 2:82–83, image 406 of 639, FHL 857516, DGS 7895267 (↗).

> Shepherds 1000 acre Survey thence With the line of the Same W. 415. ps. to the Begining.

3. 1000 acres to Adonijah Stansbury, 19 July 1785, on the waters of the Wheeling, p. 275 of Survey Book.[448] Description:

> Begining where the Temporary Line Croses a Run know [*sic*] by the name of Turkey run at a Sugr tree thence East 415 ps to Dogwood in the Penna Line then South along Said Line 385 ps. to two ashes thence west 422 to a w oak in the Temporary Line thence N 2 E 385 ps to the Begining.

4. 1000 acres to David Shepherd, 28 Feb. 1792, on Turkey Run a branch of Wheeling Creek, p. 217 of Survey Book.[449] Description:

> Begining at a W. oak in a line of Abraham Shepherds thence West 400. ps. to a Spanish oak thence South 400 ps. to a W. oak thence East. 400 ps. to a W. oak in Abraham Shepherds line and with the Same North 400. ps. to the Begining.

5. 1000 acres to David Shepherd, 29 Feb. 1792, on Turkey Run a branch of Wheeling Creek, p. 218 of Survey Book.[450] Description:

> Begining at a W. oak corner to Said Shepperd & with his line West. 400. ps. to a W. oak then South 400. ps. to a W. oak thence East 400 ps. to a W. oak in the Temporary line between Pensilvenia & Virginia & with the Same North 400. ps. to the Begining.

See Figure 10 for approximate locations of four of these tracts on a topographical map of the region. I am certain of plots 1–3, fairly certain of plot 4, but could not determine where plot 5 lay. It would seem that the only part of Turkey Run not covered by plots 1–4 would be the 1000 acres south of plot 4 and west of plot 3. But the description of plot 5 states, as I understand it, that its eastern boundary lies on the Virginia/Pennsylvania boundary. This doesn't work.

---

448. Ohio Co., Va., Survey Books, 1786–1797, 2:275, image 282 of 639, FHL 857516, DGS 7895267 (↗).

449. Ohio Co., Va., Survey Books, 1786–1797, 2:217, image 474 of 639, FHL 857516, DGS 7895267 (↗).

450. Ohio Co., Va., Survey Books, 1786–1797, 2:218, image 475 of 639, FHL 857516, DGS 7895267 (↗).

# Appendixes

# BIBLIOGRAPHY

[If not listed here, then the source is located on either <Ancestry.com> or <www.FamilySearch.org>. Essentially the same bibliography as for *A Texian-New Mexican Smith Family*.]

# Name Index

Spouse surname(s), birthyears, or other identifying notation in parentheses. Uppercase Roman numerals are plate numbers of the figures. Lowercase Roman numerals are front matter page numbers.


**[Yllam?]**
Mahala B., 57
**Arbuthnot**
Emily (1843, 112
Isaac M. (c1846, 112
Jane (—), 31
Jane (McCracken), 18
Joseph (c1833), 111
Mary A. (c1838), 111
Rachel (Marshall), 15, 111
Rachel Amanda (1848), 112
Rebecca Eleanor (1842), 111
Rebecca Elenor (c1841), 114
Samuel, 15, 17, 18, 29, 31, 111
Sarah Jane (1830), 111, 112
**Arbuton**
Catherine, 15
**Archer**
Mary E., 85
**Armstrong**
Jane, 54
**Ash**
Vesta, 83
**Baker**
Mary, 16
**Barris**
Betty Lou (1934), 87
Carolyn Ann, 88
Eleanor J. (c1928), 87
Irene Wilma (Bass), 78, 85
Jo Ann (1931), 87
John W., 78, 85
John W. (c1933), 87
John W. (Sr.), 85
Judith Elaine, 88
Madeline, 87
Mary E. (Archer), 85
Robert, 96
Robert (c1943), 88
Shirley Arena (c1929), 87
**Bass**
Clarence, 86
Clarence (c19xx), 78
Clarence Reynolds, 63, 76
Eleanor (c1919), 78
Evelyn, 86
Evelyn (c1907), 78
Irene Wilma (1909), 78, 85
June, 86
June (1925), 78
Mildred Lucille, 86
Mildred Lucille (1913), 78, 88
Rena M. (Smith) (Schrack), 62, 76
Robert, 86
Robert Earl (1923), 78, 88
Vera (c19xx), 78
Vernon, 86
Vernon (c19xx), 78
**Bell**
Kathy (Smith), 91
**Boughner**
Doris, 82, 91
Mary Jane (Vanest), 91
Steven E., 91
**Bowman**
Hannah J. (c1866), 57
James (1881), 57
James (1884), 58
James N., 40, 55
Jeanette (1865), 56
Joseph P. (c1869), 57
Martin J. (1879), 57

## NAME INDEX


Ploma (Smith), 40, 55
Rosetta (1874), 57
Sarah (c1877), 57
Thomas (1870), 57
**Boyce**
Mary E., 77
**Brite**
E. (Cronen), 79
Lucy E., 66, 79
Marion, 79
**Brown**
Mildred Lucille (Bass) (Dean) (Harris), 78, 86, 88
**Bruce**
Lena, 53
Nancy (—), 53
**Buchanan**
Charles, 25
Mahala (—), 44
Mary, 25
Mary (—), 7, 9, 13, 15, 25, 38
Mary (Shepherd) (Feay), 8
Mary Ann (—), 3
Nancy, 25
Samuel, 7, 9, 13, 15, 25
Thomas, 6, 7
William, 3, 25, 38, 44
**Burlingham**
Bertha R. (Puishis), 77
**Carskadon**
Leonora, 49
**Catz**
Sarah, 21
**Chambers**
James, 6, 7, 16, 22
**Claugus**
Charley, 89
Clara (Rush), 89
Isabelle Marie, 82, 89
**Cox**
Dorothy May, 77
Mary E. (Boyce), 77
Ralph E., 77
**Creighton**
Elizabeth (—), 32
Elizabeth Jane (Marshall), 32
Gamaliel, 32
John, 32
John D., 32
Margaret J., 32
**Cronen**
E., 79
**Crosser**
Effa Eva (Smith) (Montgomery), 59, 74
James M., 59, 74
**Daugherty**
Deborah Ruth (Marshall), 33
William E., 33
**Davis**
Ada Marie (Montgomery) (Ikey), 76, 83
Cornelius Neal, 83
Edward Lawrence, 76, 83
James J. (c1922), 85
Karen Sue (Smith), 90
Nancy (—), 85
Rodney D., 90
Roy (c1923), 85
Vesta (Ash), 83
**Dean**
Mildred Lucille (Bass), 78, 86, 88
**Deil**
Casper, 68
**Denboro**
Sarah C. (Rose), 69
**Dennis**
Daniel, 38
Katharine (—), 38
**Diehl**
Ida, 59
**Eden**
Charles Edgar, 79
Charles Edgar (Sr.), 79
Estella Marie (Langdon), 79
June (Bass), 86
June (Bass) (—) (Wheeler), 78
**Emmons**
Sarah, 25, 41

**Farenbach**
Mary, 45, 70
**Feay**
John, 8
Mary (Shepherd), 8
**Ferrel**
Alexander, 122
Rebecca (—), 122
**Fisher**
Joshua, 60
Melissa, 40, 60
Sarah (Lowe), 60
**Fogle**
Clara, 62
John W., 62
Lydia (Roberts), 62
**Gettis**
Julia, 76
**Gillespie**
Elizabeth, 41, 63
**Gordon**
Hannah (1809), 28, 45
Margaret A. (Hart), 46
Matthew, 46
Rachel (Smith), 12, 27
**Hackathorn**
Nancy, 57
Virginia (Little), 57
**Hall**
Wiley H., 53
**Hand**
Albert James (1854), 49
Jane, 20, 33
John, 30, 31, 33, 34, 47
John (Sr.), 33, 47
John A. (1860), 50
Leonora (Carskadon), 49
Mary (—), 31, 34
Mary (Martin), 30, 47
Mary (Thompson), 49
Mary Ann (1858), 50
Mary Isabell, 34
Samuel Martin (1853), 49
Sarah (—), 33, 47
Sarah Ann (1855), 49
Sarah Elizabeth, 33
Thomas, 33
William, 33
William Sherman (1864), 50
**Hare**
Ada (1869), 114
Francis L. (c1867), 114
Harriet (1854), 114
Jerome B., 111, 113
Melissa S. (1859), 114
Osmond Alonzo (c1856), 114
Samuel A. (c1862), 114
Sarah Jane (Arbuthnot), 111, 112
**Harris**
Mildred Lucille (Bass) (Dean), 78, 86, 88
**Hart**
Elthisa (c1850), 47
Hannah (Gordon), 28, 45
James (1843), 47
Margaret A. (1840), 46
Miles R. (c1846), 47
Robert, 28, 45
Robert J. (c1849), 47
Samantha J. (1842), 47
**Henthorn**
Elizabeth E., 66, 81
**Hervey**
Elizabeth, 20
James, 21
William, 21
**Hoag**
Jo Ann (Barris), 87
**Holland**
Chloe M. (Smith), 66
Christina, 66, 81
Clarence, 66
Elizabeth E. (Henthorn), 66, 81
James, 66, 81
**Howell**
Barbara (—), 58
Mary C., 40, 58
**Hubert**
Andrew F., 111, 114
Mary A. (Arbuthnot), 111

# Name Index


**Humphrey**
Christina (Patterson), 93
**Ikey**
Ada Marie (Montgomery), 76, 83
Albert, 76, 83
Albert Dewey (1944), 84
Albert John (c1919), 84
Beatrice (Tamburine), 84
Ramona J. (c1939), 84
Sylvia M. (Wise), 84
**John**
Thomas, 7
**Johnson**
Elsie M., 59, 72
Emma D. (Knapp), 72
Wylie H., 72
**Knapp**
Emma D., 72
**Knight**
Elizabeth Ann, 72
**Lago**
Ada Marie (Montgomery) (Ikey) (Davis), 76, 83
Frank, 83
Frank L., 76, 83
Rose (Luasez), 83
**Lane**
Joseph, 13
**Langdon**
Estella Marie, 79
**Linsley**
Noah, 13
**Little**
Benjamin J., 57
Jeanette (Bowman), 56
Mahala B. ([Yllam?]), 57
Thomas D., 57
Virginia, 57
**Love**
Alexander, 9
**Lowe**
Sarah, 60
**Luasez**
Rose, 83
**Marshall**
Azel R. (c1834), 32
Deborah Ruth (1847), 33
Elizabeth Jane (c1837), 32
George, 11, 13
James, 15
James (c1806), 15, 31
James (c1839), 33
Margaret J. (Creighton), 32
Mary (c1832), 32
Mary (Smith), 11, 13
Nancy E.. (c1843), 33
Rachel (c1807), 15, 111
Rachel (c1841), 33
Sarah (Ruth), 15, 31
**Martin**
Ann (—), 31
Ann (Smith), 12, 28, 34, 48
Elizabeth, 44
Elizabeth Ann (Knight), 72
John M., 72
Mary (1822), 30, 47
Minnesota, 59, 72
Samuel, 7, 12, 18, 28
**Marventino**
Eleanor J. (Barris), 87
**Matt**
Henry H., 122
Mary (—), 122
**McCarahan**
Charles, 6
**McCracken**
Jane, 18, 31
John, 31
John (Jr.), 31
**McCullough**
Alta, 52
Rebecca, 6
**McCune**
Joseph, 13
Margaret, 13
**McIlwain**
John, 122
Sarah (—), 122

**McKellihan**
Charles, 9
**McNary**
Walker, 114
**Meagher**
John C., 111
Rebecca Eleanor (Arbuthnot), 111, 114
**Merckler**
Clarence, 90
**Miller**
Alice, 77
**Montgomery**
Ada Marie (1898), 76, 83
E. E. (—), 74
Effa Eva (Smith), 59, 74
George D. (1897), 76
George O., 59, 74
Henry, 74
Joseph, 6, 7, 9
Lillian F. (—), 76
Mary (—), 9
Roy A. (1903), 76
William, 9
William, Sr., 9
**Moore**
John, 38
**Moorhead**
Thomas, 4
**Murray**
Frank Leslie, 54
Geraldine Zelureka (1911), 54
Jane (Armstrong), 54
Joseph, 54
Nettie, 53
Violet Valerie (Strickland), 54
**Nolan**
Hulda Marie (Smith), 59
**Norman**
Alfred, 59
Everett, 59
Hulda Marie (Smith) (Nolan), 59
Ida (Diehl), 59
**Parrillo**
Joan, 85
**Patterson**
Christina (s1962), 93
Laura Christina (Smith), 93
Thomas Hill (Jr.), 93
**Phillips**
Hilda Ilene, 82, 92
**Poland**
William, 44
**Pugh**
Arloph, 61, 65
Ila M., 62, 66
Leoata M. (Smith), 61, 65
**Puishis**
Alice (Miller), 77
Bertha R., 77
James, 77
**Rankin**
Rachel Amanda (Arbuthnot), 112
Thomas H., 112, 114
**Reuter**
Betty Lou (Barris), 87
Lyle Gene, 87
**Rice**
George, 68
**Roberts**
Lydia, 62
**Rose**
Albert, 113
Catherine (—), 67
Elisabeth (c1856), 69
Flora J. (1864), 70
George W. (1859), 70
Lena E. (1867), 70
Martha J. (—), 69
Mary (c1852), 69
Mary E. (1862), 70
Reinhart, 67
Sarah C. (c1852), 69
Sarah E. (Smith), 44, 66
Simon A., 44, 66
Simon Frederick (c1854), 69
William R. (1850), 69
**Rush**
Clara, 89

## NAME INDEX


**Ruth**
Sarah, 15, 31
**Saunders**
Lena E. (Rose), 70
W. A., 70
**Schrack**
Bertha R. (Puishis) (Burlingham), 77
Dorothy May (Cox), 77
Jacqueline (c1927), 78
John Henry, 62, 76
Julia (Gettis), 76
Rena M. (Smith), 62, 76
Richard (c1933), 78
Vernon, 86
Vernon Ralph (c1903), 77
William, 76
**Sears**
Lizzie M., 19
**Shepherd**
Abraham, 8, 130
David, 8
Elizabeth (Van Metre), 8
Mary, 8
**Moses**, 9
Rebecca, 5
Rebecca (McCullough), 6
Thomas (Sr.), 8
William, 8
**Shryock**
Rebecca Eleanor (Arbuthnot) (Meagher), 111, 114
Wesley, 112
**Smith**
Aaron, 68
Ann, 48
Ann (c1795), 12, 28, 34
Blaine Otis (1934), 94
Blaine Ottis (1934), 90
Buddy Darlene (c1938), 90
Carl (1891), 73
Catharine (—), 12, 15
Catharine (c1844), 45
Catherine (Arbuton), 15
Charles (18—), 66
Charles L. (1873), 71
Chloe M. (1889), 66
Christina (Holland), 66, 81
Clara (Fogle), 62
Clayton Clyde (1917), 82, 91
Clyde Hershal (1886), 66, 79, 92
Clytie F. (c1937), 80
Delbert (1873), 62
Doris (Boughner), 82, 91
Eddie (c1877), 71
Eddie L. (c1939), 80
Effa Eva (1882), 59, 74
Elizabeth (—), 12, 20
Elizabeth (Hervey), 20
Ellizabeh (Gillespie), 41, 63
Elsie M. (Johnson), 59, 72
Emeroy (1886), 59
George A., 87
Gerry D. (1937), 82
Glenalee (c1932), 90
Glenn Foster (1912), 82, 88
Hannah (1779), 12
Hannah (1820–1826), 20
Hannah (c1825), 17
Harriet (1824–1832), 20
Harriet (c1827), 17
Harry Otis (1891), 66, 81
Henry (1889), 73
Hershel O. (c1933), 80
Hester (c1833), 39, 45
Hilda Ilene (Phillips), 82, 92
Hulda Marie (c1877), 59
James (1817–1824), 20, 33
James (c1824), 18
James (c1842), 45
James (c1875), 59
James (s1773), 12, 15
James A. (c1940), 80
James C. (c1949), 93
Jane (1837), 39
Jane (Hand), 20, 33
John (c1849), 18
John H. (c1849), 35
Karen (1954), 93

Karen Sue (1965), 90
Kathy (s1952), 91
Larry (s1950), 91
Laura Christina (1942), 93
Leah Hulda (Yoho), 25, 36
Lela M. (c1925), 80
Leoata M. (1885), 61, 65
Lewis (1853), 45, 70
Linda Sue (—), 90
Lloyd T. (c1927), 80
Lucy E. (Brite), 66, 79
Mabel L. (c1930), 80
Margaret (—), 5
Margaret (c1822), 17, 20
Margaret (c1839), 45
Margaret E. (c1836), 39, 54
Mary (Baker), 16
Mary (Farenbach), 45, 70
Mary (s1771), 11, 13
Mary C. (Howell), 40, 58
Melissa (Fisher), 40, 60
Minnesota (Martin), 59, 72
Odessa (18—), 66
Patrick (s1750), 5
Peter (1845), 40, 58
Ploma (c1843), 40, 55
Rachel (1779), 12, 27
Rachel A. (1831), 44
Rena M. (1883), 62, 76
Robert (c1836), 45
Robert (c1841), 40
Robert (s1775), 12, 20
S. Jane (c1876), 62
Sarah (1834), 39
Sarah (Catz), 21
Sarah (Emmons), 25, 41
Sarah E. (1829), 44
Sarah E. (c1829), 66
Sarah Jane (1853), 35, 51
Sena Bell (c1874), 62
Sharon R. (c1942), 90
Sheila (1953), 93
Shirley Arena (Barris), 87
Shirley E. (c1945), 80
Simpson (1868), 59, 72
Simpson (c1840), 40
Thomas (1801–1804), 25, 35
Thomas (1878), 62
Thomas (s1777), 12, 25
Thomas John (1850), 40, 60
Thomas O. (c1821), 20
Velma M. (c1928), 80
Virgil Denver (1914), 82, 90
Wanda M. (c1935), 80
William (1802–1809), 25, 41
William (c1846), 45
William Henry (1852), 41, 63

**Steward**
James, 6, 23

**Stricklin**
Charles R. (1878), 53
James William H. (1876), 53
John Rolly (1882), 53
Lena (Bruce), 53
Melvin P. (1880), 53
Nettie (Murray), 53
Ola B. (—), 53
Sarah Jane (Smith), 35, 51
Violet Valerie (1884), 54
William D., 35, 51

**Tamburine**
Beatrice, 84
Frank, 85
Joan (Parrillo), 85

**Templeton**
William, 7, 14

**Thompson**
Mary, 49
Samuel, 9

**Tidd**
Mary, 25

**Underwood**
Albert M. (c1873), 55
Henry E. (c1876), 55
James W. (c1863), 55
John, 39, 54
Louis M. (c1868), 55
Margaret E. (Smith), 39, 54
Sarah E. (c1860), 55

## NAME INDEX


Simon R. (c1858), 55
**Van Dyke**
Glenalee (Smith), 90
Virgil Ray, 90
**Van Metre**
Elizabeth, 8
**Vance**
Elizabeth (—), 14
James, 14
**Vanest**
Mary Jane, 91
**Weak**
Jonas, 6
**Weber**
Frederick, 40
Jane (Smith), 39
**Weyrick**
August, 72
Minnesota (Martin) (Smith), 59, 72
**Wheeler**
June (Bass) (—), 78
Richard D., 78
**Wilson**
A. R., 47
Samantha J. (Hart), 47
**Wise**
Elizabeth, 25
Laverne J. (—), 84
Mary Elizabeth, 43, 44
Okey B., 84
Rachel A. (Smith), 44
Sylvia M., 84
**Woodsun**
Andrew, 9
**Yoho**
Henry, 4
Leah Hulda, 25, 36
Mary E. (Rose), 70
Peter, 4
**Young**
Evelyn (Bass), 78, 86

# ILLUSTRATIONS

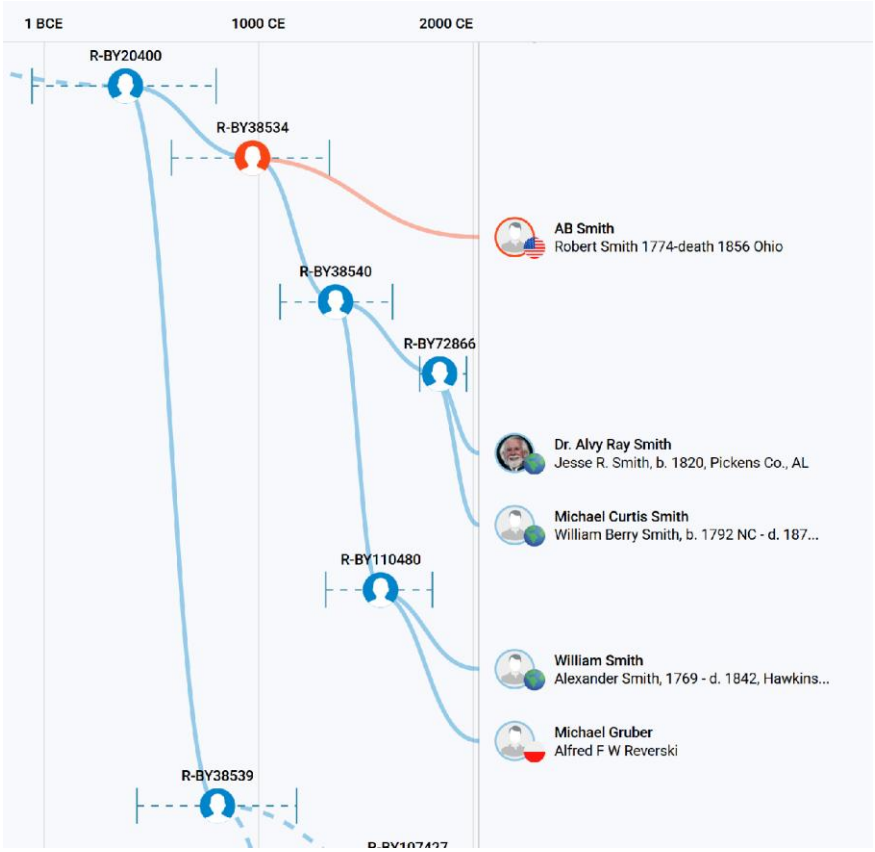



Figure 1. Current terminus of the Smith SNP chain (1 June 2025)

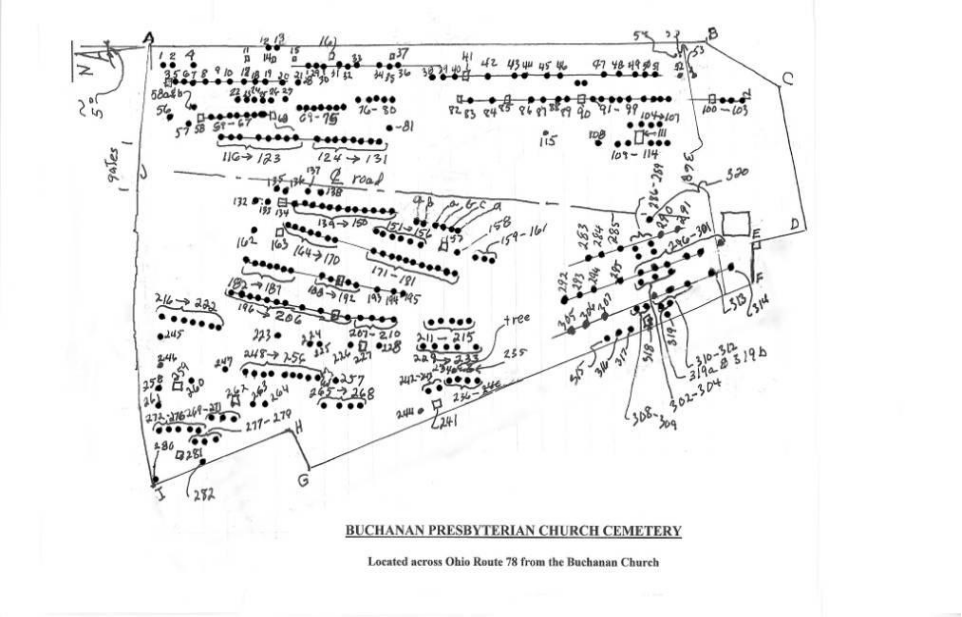



Figure 2. Buchanan Presbyterian Church Cemetery

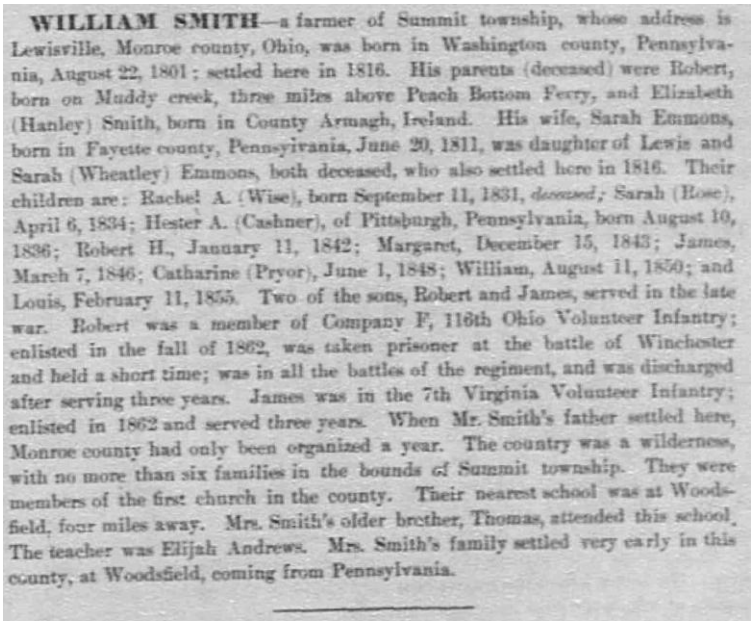
The following table lists the grave markers with Smith references:

| | |
|---|---|
| 69 | E.J. d/o R.S.&S.L. Smith b. Aug 22, 1885; d. May 14, 1887 |
| 70 | Johny s/o R.&S.L. Smith Aug 22, 1881 Aged 6 yr |
| 164 | Jane w/o Robert Smith d. Aug 6, 1870 Aged 29 yr 1 mo [dob=July 1841] |
| 166 | Mary w/o Robert Smith d. Jan 1, 1818 Aged 32 yr 3 mo 10 da [dob=Sept 21, 1785] |
| 167 | George s/o R.&M. (nothing else readable) |
| 168 | IMO Eliza Jane d/o Robert & Mary Smith d. Feb 20, 1839 Aged 20 yr 3 mo 28 da [dob=Oct 23, 1818] |
| 169 | IMO John Smith who died Feb 18, 1839 Aged 72 |
| 170 | IMO Dorathy consort of John Smyth d. Nov 27, 1818 Aged 81 yr |
| 181 | Sarah w/o William Smith b. June 20, 1811 d. Sept 1, 1890 |
| 196 | Elizabeth w/o J. Smyth b. Sept 6, 1823 d. Dec 11, 1904 |
| 201 | Mahala w/o John Smyth d. Nov 26, 1851 Aged 31 yr 9 mo 27 da [dob=Jan 30, 1820] |
| 254 | At rest Mary A. w/o J. Smith d July 7, 1900 Aged 69 yr 8 mo 25 da [dob=Oct 13, 1830] |

Notes:

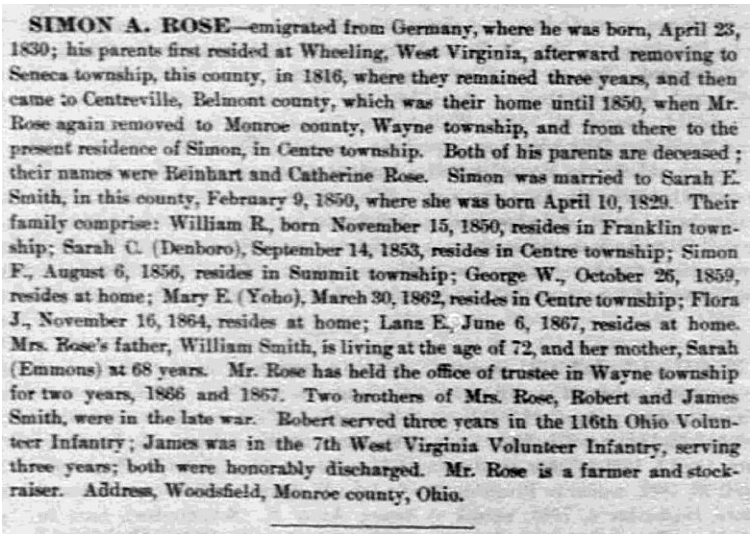
1. IMO means “In Memory Of.”
2. All dob calculations in square brackets [ ] were added by the compiler of the list above.

3. Note that nos. 164–181 are all in a single row in graveyard plot.



**WILLIAM SMITH**—a farmer of Summit township, whose address is Lewisville, Monroe county, Ohio, was born in Washington county, Pennsylvania, August 22, 1801; settled here in 1816. His parents (deceased) were Robert, born on Muddy creek, three miles above Peach Bottom Ferry, and Elizabeth (Hanley) Smith, born in County Armagh, Ireland. His wife, Sarah Emmons, born in Fayette county, Pennsylvania, June 20, 1811, was daughter of Lewis and Sarah (Wheatley) Emmons, both deceased, who also settled here in 1816. Their children are: Rachel A. (Wise), born September 11, 1831, *deceased;* Sarah (Rose), April 6, 1834; Hester A. (Cashner), of Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, born August 10, 1836; Robert H., January 11, 1842; Margaret, December 15, 1843; James, March 7, 1846; Catharine (Pryor), June 1, 1848; William, August 11, 1850; and Louis, February 11, 1855. Two of the sons, Robert and James, served in the late war. Robert was a member of Company F, 116th Ohio Volunteer Infantry; enlisted in the fall of 1862, was taken prisoner at the battle of Winchester and held a short time; was in all the battles of the regiment, and was discharged after serving three years. James was in the 7th Virginia Volunteer Infantry; enlisted in 1862 and served three years. When Mr. Smith's father settled here, Monroe county had only been organized a year. The country was a wilderness, with no more than six families in the bounds of Summit township. They were members of the first church in the county. Their nearest school was at Woodsfield, four miles away. Mrs. Smith's older brother, Thomas, attended this school. The teacher was Elijah Andrews. Mrs. Smith's family settled very early in this county, at Woodsfield, coming from Pennsylvania.

Figure 3. William[3] Smith family from *History of Monroe Co., Ohio*—error-ridden



**SIMON A. ROSE**—emigrated from Germany, where he was born, April 23, 1830; his parents first resided at Wheeling, West Virginia, afterward removing to Seneca township, this county, in 1816, where they remained three years, and then came to Centreville, Belmont county, which was their home until 1850, when Mr. Rose again removed to Monroe county, Wayne township, and from there to the present residence of Simon, in Centre township. Both of his parents are deceased; their names were Reinhart and Catherine Rose. Simon was married to Sarah E. Smith, in this county, February 9, 1850, where she was born April 10, 1829. Their family comprise: William R., born November 15, 1850, resides in Franklin township; Sarah C. (Denboro), September 14, 1853, resides in Centre township; Simon F., August 6, 1856, resides in Summit township; George W., October 26, 1859, resides at home; Mary E. (Yoho), March 30, 1862, resides in Centre township; Flora J., November 16, 1864, resides at home; Lana E., June 6, 1867, resides at home. Mrs. Rose's father, William Smith, is living at the age of 72, and her mother, Sarah (Emmons) at 68 years. Mr. Rose has held the office of trustee in Wayne township for two years, 1866 and 1867. Two brothers of Mrs. Rose, Robert and James Smith, were in the late war. Robert served three years in the 116th Ohio Volunteer Infantry; James was in the 7th West Virginia Volunteer Infantry, serving three years; both were honorably discharged. Mr. Rose is a farmer and stock-raiser. Address, Woodsfield, Monroe county, Ohio.

Figure 4. Sarah E.[4] Smith, wife of Simon A. Rose, *History of Monroe Co., Ohio*

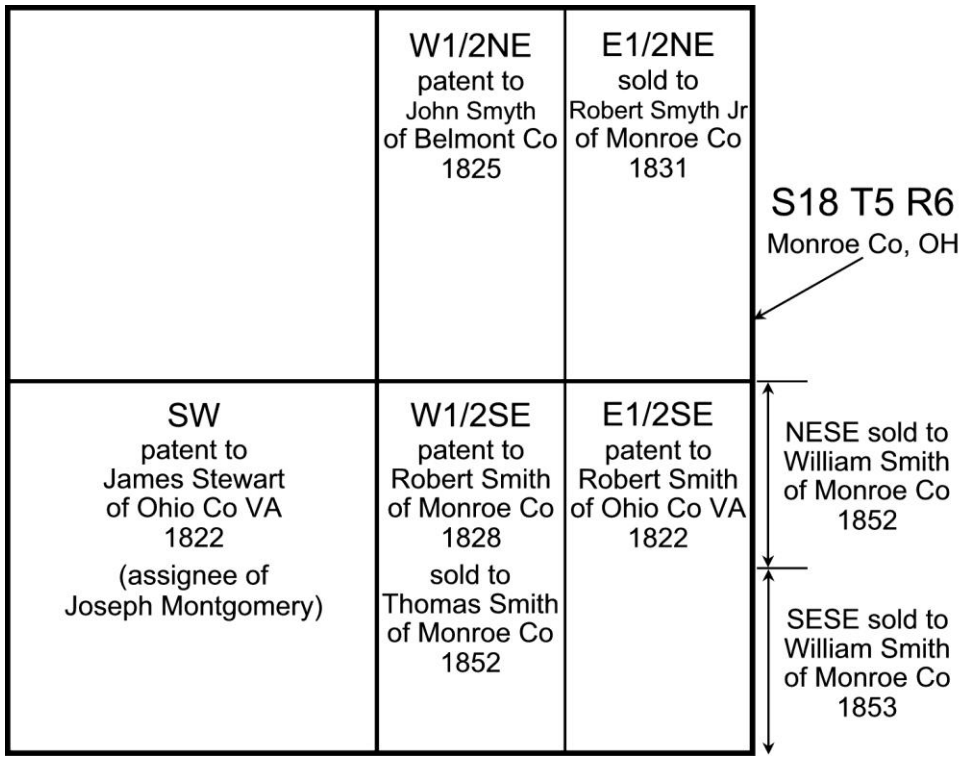



Figure 5. Section 18 Township 5 Range 6, Monroe Co., Ohio




Figure 6. Thomas[3] Smith gravestone, Monroe Co., Ohio

## ILUSTRATIONS

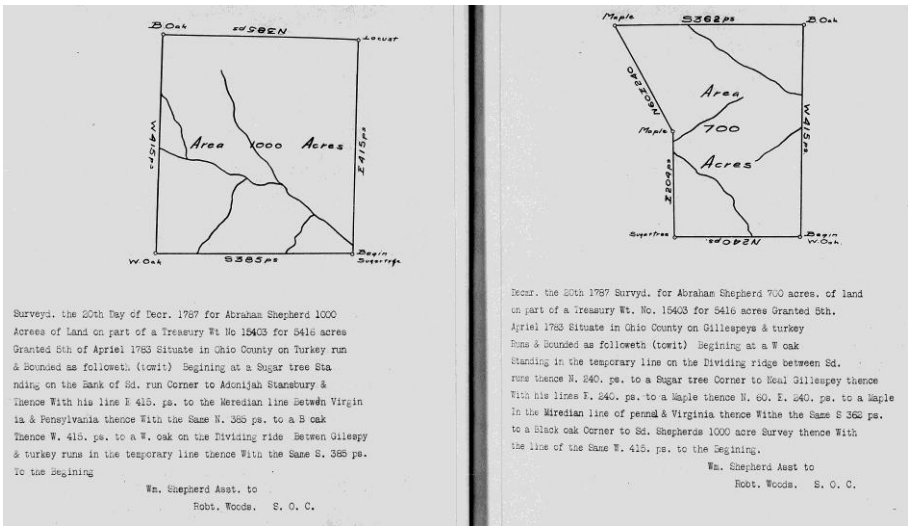


Figure 7. Elizabeth, wife of Robert[2] Smith, gravestone, Monroe Co., Ohio




Figure 8. Salley[4] Smith, daughter of Thomas[3] Smith, gravestone, Monroe Co., Ohio

# ILUSTRATIONS




Surveyd. the 20th Day of Decr. 1787 for Abraham Shepherd 1000 Acrees of Land on part of a Treasury Wt No 15403 for 5416 acres Granted 8th of Apriel 1783 Situate in Ohio County on Turkey run & Bounded as followeth (towit) Begining at a Sugar tree Sta nding on the Bank of Sd. run Corner to Adonijah Stansbury & Thence With his line E 415. ps. to the Meredian line Betwên Virgin ia & Pensylvania thence With the Same N. 385 ps. to a B oak Thence W. 415. ps. to a W. oak on the Dividing ride Betwen Gillespy & turkey runs in the temporary line thence With the Same S. 385 ps. To the Begining

Wm. Shepherd Asst. to
Robt. Woods. S. O. C.

Decmr. the 20th 1787 Survyd. for Abraham Shepherd 700 acres. of land on part of a Treasury Wt. No. 15403 for 5416 acres Granted 8th. Apriel 1783 Situate in Ohio County on Gillespeys & turkey Runs & Bounded as followeth (towit) Begining at a W oak Standing in the temporary line on the Dividing ridge between Sd. runs thence N. 240. ps. to a Sugar tree Corner to Neal Gillespey thence With his lines E. 240. ps. to a Maple thence N. 60. E. 240. ps. to a Maple In the Miredian line of penna & Virginia thence Withe the Same S 362 ps. to a Black oak Corner to Sd. Shepherds 1000 acre Survey thence With the line of the Same W. 415. ps. to the Begining.

Wm. Shepherd Asst to
Robt. Woods. S. O. C.

Figure 9. Turkey Run tracts from Ohio Co., Va., Survey Book, Vol. 2. Top line is the [West] Virginia/Pennsylvania border. East is up.

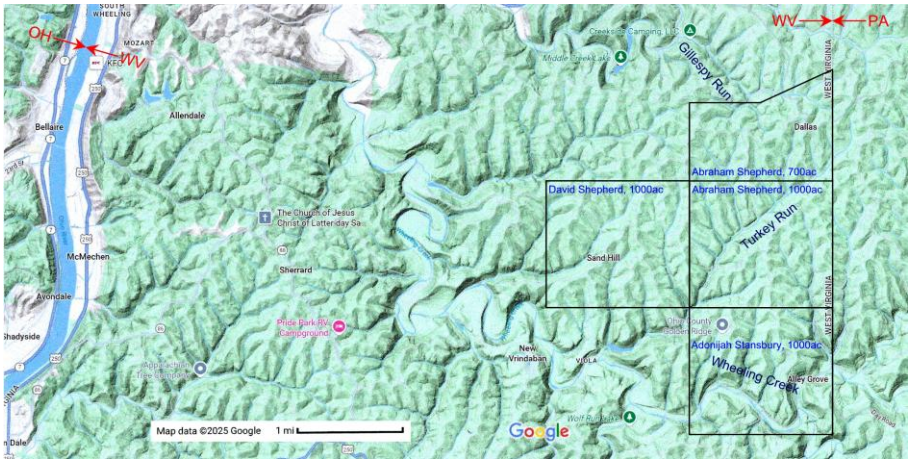



Figure 10. Ohio Co., [W.]Va., showing the approximate locations of four tracts from Survey Book, Vol. 2.